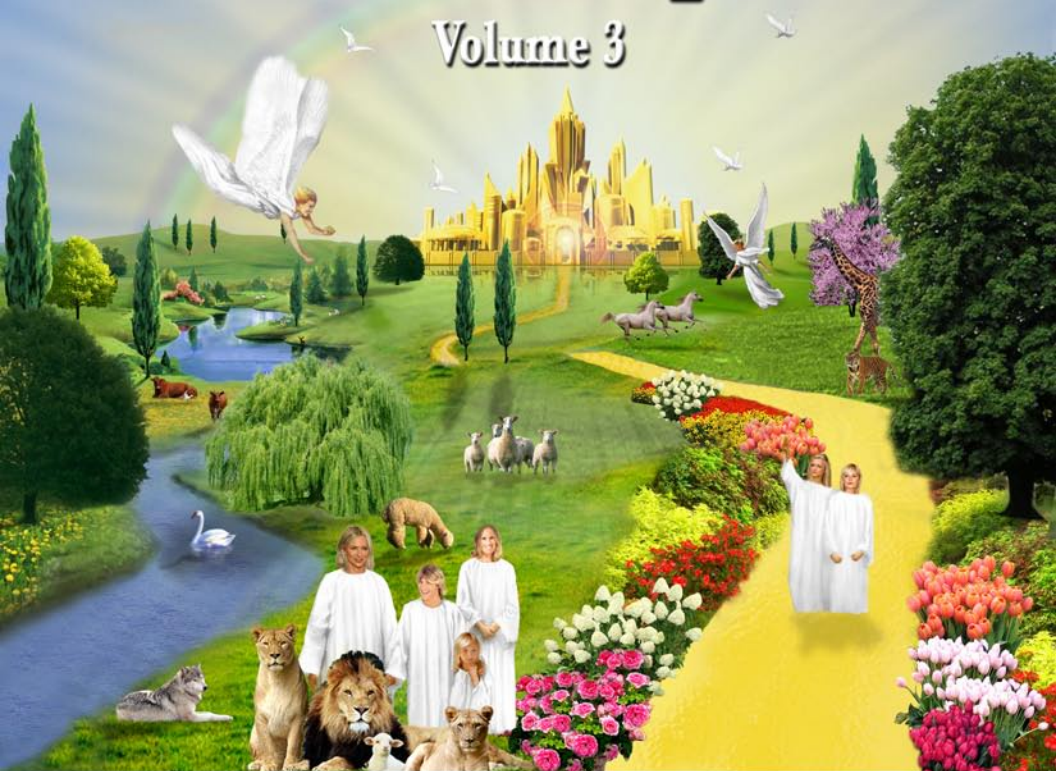




— Messages —  
**From God**  
*for*  
**His People**

Volume 3



**ERNIE KNOLL**

[www.formypeople.org](http://www.formypeople.org)

[email@formypeople.org](mailto:email@formypeople.org)

— *Messages* —  
From God  
*for*  
His People  
Volume 3

ERNIE KNOLL

[www.formypeople.org](http://www.formypeople.org)

[email@formypeople.org](mailto:email@formypeople.org)

And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

*Revelation 19:10*

And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

*Revelation 12:17*

Quench not the Spirit. Despise not prophesyings. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

*1 Thessalonians 5:19-21*

Distributed by  
For My People Ministry  
P.O. Box 8207  
Marysville, CA 95901

Published in the U.S.A.  
2013 by For My People Ministry



**FOR MY PEOPLE**  
MINISTRY®

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION.....	i
THE HOURGLASS .....	1
ENTERTAINMENT VS. TRUTH.....	22
REMORSE OR REJOICE .....	45
THE SENIOR PASTOR .....	70
THE LORD'S PRAYER .....	95
SITTING BY A STREAM.....	100
REGARDING ANGELS .....	107
FIELDS OF COLOR.....	123
OTHER SHEEP .....	136
FINAL EVENTS AND THE FIRST SUPPER.....	153
A SONG AND A PRAYER .....	205
WORD INDEX.....	222



## INTRODUCTION

“Before the entrance of sin, Adam enjoyed open communion with his Maker; but since man separated himself from God by transgression, the human race has been cut off from this high privilege. By the plan of redemption, however, a way has been opened whereby the inhabitants of the earth may still have connection with heaven. God has communicated with men by His Spirit, and divine light has been imparted to the world by revelations to His chosen servants.” *My Life Today*, p. 40.

The Bible reveals that “Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but He revealeth His secret unto His servants the prophets.” Amos 3:7. Throughout the history of this world, God has in His providence made known the things that are about to transpire. “By direct command, by the sacred writings, and by the spirit of prophecy has He made known unto them His will.” *My Life Today*, p. 40.

Before the earth was destroyed by water, God sent Noah to make “known to them his purpose, that they might have opportunity to turn from their evil ways. For a hundred and twenty years was sounded in their ears the warning to repent, lest the wrath of God be manifested in their destruction. But the message seemed to them an idle tale, and they believed it not. From unbelief they proceeded to scorn and contempt, ridiculing the warning as highly improbable, and unworthy of their notice. Emboldened in their wickedness, they mocked the messenger of God, made light of his entreaties, and even accused him of presumption. How dare one man stand up against all the great men of the earth? If Noah's message were true, why did not all the world see it and believe it? One man's assertion against the wisdom of thousands! They would not credit the warning, nor would they seek shelter in the ark.” *Spirit of Prophecy*, Vol. 4, p. 208

Faithfully Noah preached to that wicked generation the importance in possessing Christ's righteousness, but how many accepted the message? “Scoffers pointed to the things of nature,--to the unvarying succession of the seasons, to the blue skies that had never poured out rain, to the green fields refreshed by the soft dews of night,--and they

cried out, ‘Doth he not speak parables?’ In contempt they declared the preacher of righteousness to be a wild enthusiast; and they went on, more eager in their pursuit of pleasure, more intent upon their evil ways, than ever before. But their unbelief did not hinder the predicted event. God bore long with their wickedness, giving them ample opportunity for repentance; but at the appointed time his judgments were visited upon the rejecters of his mercy.” Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 4, p. 209

Just as God sent Noah to warn the antediluvians of destruction, so He sent His prophets to warn Israel of the coming destruction from the north. “And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place.” 2 Chronicles 36:15. However, like the people of Noah’s time, Israel rejected God’s faithful messengers. “But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.” 2 Chronicles 36:16-17

One of those prophets that was rejected and abused was Jeremiah—the weeping prophet. In lamentable language he wrote “Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!” Jeremiah 9:1 In vain did Jeremiah warn God’s chosen people to repent. “I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.” Jeremiah 35:15

History testifies that mankind has never changed. Often we are inclined to think ourselves better than previous generations, but in thinking this way, we fail to learn from the mistakes of the past. The

people of Christ's time prided themselves in the prophets of the past, but Jesus said of them, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets." Matthew 23:29-30.

Just like in the time of Noah, Jeremiah, and many other prophets, so in Christ's time the people were not willing to accept God's appointed messenger. In a parable that revealed the true condition of that faithless generation, Jesus said: "Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance." Matthew 21:33-38

If Jesus Himself was misunderstood and rejected, how must it be with His prophets? Thankfully God is patient and merciful. Despite our backsliding, He tenderly calls for our heart. In the not too distant past, God's messenger, Ellen White wrote, "In ancient times God spoke to men by the mouth of prophets and apostles. In these days he speaks to them by the testimonies of his Spirit. There was never a time when God more earnestly instructed his people concerning his will, and the course that he would have them pursue, than now. But will they profit by his teachings? Will they receive his reproofs and heed the warnings? God will accept of no partial obedience; he will sanction no compromise with self." *The Review and Herald*, June 9, 1885. Sadly, the answer from the majority is, no. Today, the volumes of counsel that are available to us in the writings of Ellen White are neglected or rejected. Therefore, as in Jesus' parable, God in His mercy has sent another messenger to His people living in the last days of this world's history.

---



Through the dreams of Ernie Knoll, God has revealed Himself to His people once more. Like the prophets of old, He calls for us to return to Him with all our heart. He reminds and encourages us that Jesus is about to return. He calls for us to take seriously His prophet Ellen White. He reveals the true condition of His remnant church and He warns of coming destruction. Will Ernie Knoll be treated any differently to previous messengers? Will the messages he has been instructed to share be rejected as in past generations?

The Bible has much to say about prophets. It warns us against being deceived by them. But it also warns us to “Despise not prophesyings. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.” 1Thessalonians 5:20-21. It urges us to “Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.” 2 Chronicles 20:20.

It is with these encouraging words that we present to you the dreams of Ernie Knoll. As you read these dreams, we urge you to seek earnestly the Holy Spirit’s guidance as promised in John 16:13: “Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.”

It is our prayer that as you read these dreams, you will hear the voice of the Savior speaking to you of His willingness to transform your life and prepare you for His imminent return.

# THE HOURGLASS

June 25, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am looking at a small treasure box containing a precious gift that everyone should treasure—the gift of each moment of time. I lift the box lid and see many small hourglasses. In the middle of these is one large hourglass that is three times larger. Picking it up, I notice it has a glass top and bottom with three glass pillars. Inside the hourglass, the final grains of sand are falling. I watch until the very last grain is about to fall through the hole, but instead it begins swirling around then bounces back and forth on the glass. I hear a very faint tinkling sound as the grain hits the side of the glass, as if it is trying to prolong falling through. It bounces faster and faster until at last it drops to the bottom.

All this time, the Herald has been standing next to me. Calling me by my heavenly name, he reaches over and turns the hourglass on its side. I now see the words “Seventh-day Adventist Members” on each of the three pillars. The Herald explains that probation closes for Seventh-day Adventists before those of other faiths, because of the great light they have had. The last grain falling through the hourglass represents the end of their probation. A large flat object like a door now falls onto the hourglass, shattering it into many pieces. The door to their “ark” has closed.

The Herald says that just before the close of probation for Seventh-day Adventists, every disrespectful form of worship will be demonstrated in their church services. Those who have been found worthy to receive God’s mark will proceed onward to teach His messages. Those outside the closed door will meet with God’s judgments, because of their unfaithfulness. There are so few who hear God’s voice in the messages given by His messengers.

The Herald now takes me to what I understand to be an enormous classroom that holds about 20,000 students who are teenagers on up to the elderly. There is a platform up front and several white boards for the Teacher to use. The students wear either a cardboard crown with gold letters, a blue arm band with gold letters, or a blue blazer with gold letters on the back. The letters all read, “Seventh-day Adventist Member.” Each is there to take a final test. Along with the test are sheets of paper with the question numbers and the book and

page numbers where the answers can be found. On a different sheet of paper are the answers in larger and bolder letters. The Teacher goes through each question and tells the students what to write for the answer.

The Herald instructs me to look again to see who are also there to assist the students. I now notice angels holding different books. They have been sent to help any student answer any question. As I observe the students, I notice they are not interested in taking the final exam. Some wear earphones and listen to music. Others have grouped together to sing modern praise songs and perform praise dancing. Some have gone to sleep at their desks. Others brag that they come from many generations of Seventh-day Adventists so they do not need to take the test.

I now notice one student sitting in the back of the classroom. Several angels holding books stand around him. He has folded the answer sheets and placed them, along with his books, on a shelf under his seat. He now begins to diligently take the test. Several students begin to ridicule him. Some wad up their test papers and throw them at him. Yet he continues to answer the questions.

The Herald now takes me to the corridor where I have been many times. He says that I was told before, "AS JUNE IS A SHORT MONTH, SO IS TIME. PREPARE FOR THE WRATH OF GOD." You were given this dream on June 22, 2007. It was given to you near the end of the month. This demonstrated that with June being almost over and the remainder of the month being short, so is time short for this earth's history. Many were told to prepare, but few are ready. Many sleep, while around them God's wrath is demonstrated. The Herald points to the side of the corridor, and I see these words:

Men and women are in the last hours of probation, and yet are careless and stupid, and ministers have no power to arouse them; they are asleep themselves. Sleeping preachers preaching to a sleeping people! *Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 2, p. 337*

The Herald explains that in the "Justice and Mercy" dream I was given, our Father, through His great love, showed some of what to expect to assist His people in getting ready spiritually. This dream also foretold the coming weather and what should be expected. Last

summer the world witnessed floods, fires, hurricanes, and tornados. There were extremely high temperatures in certain areas, while elsewhere there were extremely low temperatures. Many saw the destructive power of the weather that God allowed.

This past winter of 2010, many parts of the world experienced unusually severe snowstorms, ice, and frigid temperatures. In the spring of 2011, as a testament to God's prophecies, there were tornados of unseen precedents. The great snows have melted, and flooding of great destruction was and continues to be witnessed. This summer many will be scorched from the heat of the sun. Great will be the loosing of the winds of the weather in tornados, hurricanes, floods, and fires. This information was given so that each would know they must repent now, because many will die from the extremes of the weather. All of this was shown in the "Justice and Mercy" dream, but many overlooked the important warning to prepare.

The Herald continues to explain that in "The SDA Church" dream, I was given the message that God's true church will not fall.<sup>1</sup> His true church is not a building but rather made up of faithful individuals. I was shown how many unfaithful are worshipping far differently than how God has instructed. In the "Reverence My Sanctuary" dream, specific instructions were given regarding the proper way to worship the Creator of the universe. "The ABC" dream revealed which type of books, CDs, and DVDs are good to purchase. Instructions were given to "Study as if it was your final." "Are you looking for answers?" "He is the Word, the Author, the Truth, the Way." Instructions were given on how to prepare for the final test. I was instructed through other

---

<sup>1</sup> Last Day Events, pp. 180-181

The church may appear as about to fall, but it does not fall. It remains, while the sinners in Zion will be sifted out--the chaff separated from the precious wheat. This is a terrible ordeal, but nevertheless it must take place.

As the storm approaches, a large class who have professed faith in the third angel's message, but have not been sanctified through obedience to the truth, abandon their position and join the ranks of the opposition.

dreams, such as “The Great Test,” of the correct books to read and study and other items which are not good to own.

The Herald emphasizes that it is important for all to know that God is sending His messages today, which many have ignored because they think the messengers are unacceptable. God has said to prepare. He has said to “Repent, as I Am coming.” He sent instructions in the dreams, “The SDA Church” and “Reverence My Sanctuary,” on how to worship.

These messages are being given to prepare His people. The “Repent, as I Am Coming” dream included this statement by God’s prophet, Ellen White:

Jesus has said that in this age, just prior to His second coming in the clouds of heaven, God calls for men who will prepare a people to stand in the great day of the Lord. Just such a work as that which John did is to be carried on in these last days. The Lord is giving messages to His people, through the instruments He has chosen, and He would have all heed the admonitions and warnings He sends. The message preceding His public ministry was, ‘Repent publicans and sinners; repent, Pharisees and Sadducees; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.’ Your message is not to be one of peace and safety. As a people who believe in Christ’s soon appearing, you have a definite message to bear,--‘Prepare to meet your God.’ ” *The S.D.A. Bible Commentary, Vol. 4, p. 1184*

I look to the side of the corridor and I now see these words written by Ellen White:

The things you have described as taking place in Indiana, the Lord has shown me would take place just before the close of probation. Every uncouth thing will be demonstrated. There will be shouting, with drums, music, and dancing. The senses of rational beings will become so confused that they cannot be trusted to make right decisions. And this is called the moving of the Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit never reveals itself in such methods, in such a bedlam of noise. This is an invention of Satan to cover up his ingenious methods for making of none effect the pure, sincere, elevating, ennobling, sanctifying truth for this time. Better never have the worship of God blended with music than to use musical instruments to do the work which last January was represented to me would be brought into our camp meetings.  
*Selected Messages, Book 2, p. 36*

The Herald says to notice that God has sent this message, but it is being ignored by many. Notice that it was predicted that just before the close of probation, these things would be witnessed in His worship services. Praise music and praise dancing are just one example of uncouth things that are done around the world during what is to be the most holy time of the worship services. The message was given to prepare.

A message was given four years ago to prepare for the wrath of God. Messages were given to a messenger whom He chose. Many quickly stepped up to discredit and weaken the frail human fiber of the messenger. Looking at me, the Herald tells me that although I tripped and sinned, I also got up and repented and was allowed to continue serving as God's messenger. I am not the messenger whom most people want, but I need to understand that I am the messenger whom God wants.<sup>2</sup>

The Herald explains that only a small remnant will be prepared for the close of probation of Seventh-day Adventists. He points to the corridor wall and says that God instructed Ellen White to record these words:

I have stated before them that, from what was shown me, but a small number of those now professing to believe the truth would eventually be saved—not because they could not be saved, but because they would not be saved in God's own

---

<sup>2</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 266

God's ways are not to be counterworked by man's ways.

---

appointed way. The way marked out by our divine Lord is too narrow and the gate too strait to admit them while grasping the world or while cherishing selfishness or sin of any kind. There is no room for these things; and yet there are but few who will consent to part with them, that they may pass the narrow way and enter the strait gate. *Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 2, pp. 445-446*

The Herald states that as a messenger, I was instructed in “The Boardroom” dream that a document was to be prepared. This was accomplished through the book, *the TRUTH, the whole TRUTH, and nothing but the TRUTH*. This book was to address certain individuals who discredited and made accusations against me. It was also to show the apostasy and spiritualism that is prevalent in the Seventh-day Adventist Church. However, I was instructed not to be involved in the writing of the book. Many stepped forward to assist and were guided by the Holy Spirit. Documentation was given with factual data that statements made by individuals against me and the messages I have been given did not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Each of these individuals was mentioned by name. Each was to repent of the wrong statements they gave. As of this dream, none have done this. Instruction was given to each in the “Repent, as I Am Coming” dream. Before approaching the heavenly Father, each needs to approach the one they have sinned against. Each needs to ask forgiveness for believing the Herald is an agent of Satan. Each needs to publicly ask for my forgiveness before approaching God’s merciful throne.

The Herald turns toward me and smiles patiently. He says he is to take me somewhere so that I and others will understand better what he is showing. I am taken to a very high grassy mountain. It has a flat surface, and from the top I see in all directions for a long way. The Herald draws my attention to a certain area. I see a man standing there. The Herald reveals that it is Ed Reid, the former Stewardship director for the North American Division of Seventh-day Adventists. He stated that I am a false prophet and that the only place tithe is to be given is to the local Seventh-day Adventist churches. The Herald states that through what was written and the data that was provided in the TRUTH book by the For My People Ministry, it reveals that Ed Reid now stands as a lying serpent. All can see how he presented a

false witness. All can see that he spoke gravely against the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy.

Next the Herald points to another man, Ángel Rodríguez. He reminds me that Ángel Rodríguez made claims against me that are not biblically substantiated. It is ironic that as a researcher for the Seventh-day Adventist Biblical Research Institute, he did not research anything from the Bible but rather made false and invalid claims.

The Herald again points to another man, Steve Wohlberg, who at first believed in the dreams. However, when his friend Ed Reid stated false claims regarding tithe, Steve Wohlberg followed the opinion of man. He sinned greatly by calling good evil. The TRUTH book has well-documented his deception. He twisted truth, which caused others to believe contrary to what is written in the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy.

Next the Herald draws my attention to another man, Eugene Prewitt. He wrote many accusations to make it appear that I am a false prophet. Those who have believed his advice should notice the prophecies that I have been shown and how they have come to pass, such as God's wrath being poured out in the weather changes. Eugene Prewitt's arguments are not supported by God's Word.

The Herald again draws my attention to another man, Vance Ferrell. He made invalid claims against me based on what Linda Kirk wrote. He did not bother to contact me to verify if the information was correct. The Herald tells me to share the following from the TRUTH book regarding Vance Ferrell:

Of all those who have risen up against Ernie, Elder Ferrell has to be the most reckless among them. The many outright lies Elder Ferrell states as a matter of fact, lead us to question if he is not led directly of Satan. Instead of reading the dreams and testing them to the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy, Elder Ferrell has chosen to read and form his opinions based on a letter that attacks Ernie's character. The Bible tells us the only one who attacks someone's character is the devil. He is the accuser of the brethren (Revelation 12:10) and this is what Elder Ferrell has done. One would think that someone like him, who



considers himself a defender of the truth, would have at least followed the Bible counsel in Matthew 18:15 and contacted Ernie to find out if what Linda had written was true or not.

It is interesting that of all those who have criticized Ernie's dreams, Elder Ferrell never once mentions the issue of tithe, even though Linda mentions it in her letter. Why did Elder Ferrell not bring up this point, since it is the only one in which the critics claim Ernie's dreams contradict the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy? Could it be that the reason is because he is in agreement with what Ernie was shown? After all, did he not write *The Truth about Tithe* book? This just shows that those who argue that Satan is preaching to the converted is completely wrong. Here is one who we would expect to stand in support of the dreams, but instead he rejects them on someone else's word. As you read Elder Ferrell's letter, you will notice that not one point is raised to show Ernie's dreams teach error.

Now the Herald points to another man, David Gates. He once believed in the dreams and heard God's voice as He spoke to him through the messages sent from the throne of heaven. Then he received a letter from Laura Lee Jones, who made false claims against me. This woman promotes and believes in keeping the Jewish feast days and the lunar Sabbaths. Both beliefs go against God's Word. The request was given to David Gates to acknowledge his sin and to make amends.

Next the Herald points to two women—Laura Lee Jones and Linda Kirk. He states that God is displeased with them because they have sinned against me as God's messenger. The lies that Laura Lee Jones stated are based on the fact that I was shown that God's people are not to be involved with observing Jewish feast days and lunar Sabbaths. Linda Kirk continues to promote doubt regarding my dreams to those looking for truth. She discredits the one whom the Father has called as a messenger.

All the above individuals were written about in the TRUTH book.

The Herald now tells me to look way in the distance where I see a man standing with a picture of Orion, charts, a sextant,\* and many other objects. The Herald explains that this is a man who likes to be called John Scotram. I am to make it understood that he was told that no one knows the day or the hour of the coming of Jesus. God has asked him to cease his studies of declaring the coming of Jesus in the year 2015 and illustrated His displeasure by smashing the clock. The heavenly Father has clearly stated that John Scotram is to discontinue these studies and to stop leading others in a false path. The Father has made it very clear that no one knows when the event will be that He will send His Son to bring the redeemed home. He has simply stated to prepare each day as if it is the day of your final test.

I am shown that only about 1 out of 20,000 students will take the final test and receive a passing grade. The remnant will be very small. Many who have been given an opportunity to prepare now stand unprepared. As June is a short month, as there are not many days left, so is the wrath of God. Prepare for His wrath. Those who have spoken against the Father's messages will see and feel His wrath.

The Herald tells me to turn and face the men again. They are now spaced further apart and stand in a straight row. Each becomes like a large lighthouse. Some are taller than others, but all emit a very bright light. Some have four lights that shine. One also has a very loud horn that sounds. All these have stood as bright stars giving light to lost souls. The Herald points to the sky, and I see these words by Ellen White:

When we know that the Lord cannot be glorified in us unless we surrender all to Him, why do we not cast our helpless souls upon Him? Why do we not abide in Him, that He may abide in us? When we do this, we shall be a living power in the world. The change in our spiritual experience will witness to the power of the truth. We shall be bright lights, shining amid the moral darkness of the world. Since the Lord has declared that He is more willing to give the Holy Spirit to those who ask

---

\* A sextant is a navigational instrument used to measure the altitudes of celestial bodies to determine longitude and latitude.

---

Him, than parents are to give good gifts to their children, why do we not accept the promise so freely made? Why do we not consecrate ourselves to God? Entire surrender to the Lord is something that is revealed in the daily life, and it exerts an influence upon other lives. *Bible Training School, May 1, 1904*

The Herald reiterates that each of these men and women was instructed to repent. Yet it must be understood that before one can ask for the Father's forgiveness, each must, as much as possible, first seek out that one whom they have wronged and ask forgiveness. In my case, as God's messenger, each has greatly sinned not only against me, a brother, but against God. Each must ask for my forgiveness then for God's forgiveness.

We are instructed to prepare. Just as when this dream was given there were not many days left in June, so is time short. Prepare for the wrath of God. The Herald again calls my attention to notice these inspired words by Ellen White:

Many a star that we have admired for its brilliancy will then go out in darkness. Chaff like a cloud will be borne away on the wind, even from places where we see only floors of rich wheat. All who assume the ornaments of the sanctuary, but are not clothed with Christ's righteousness, will appear in the shame of their own nakedness. *Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 81*

I am instructed to look again at the lighthouses that stand as bright beacons and as bright stars. The beacons of light now slowly go dim and the lighthouses fall and break into pieces. I now see each of the men and women standing with a pale look of death.

Just as before in the dreams "The End" and "Justice and Mercy," I am observing when Jesus is about to call fire down to consume those who stand in the second resurrection. I see men who once shone as beacons of great light, as stars shining to illuminate truth to many.

I am shown what will happen to the following individuals if they do not repent. Even though many were able to come to the throne of God's mercy because Ed Reid shone as a bright beacon and a mighty star, he now stands about to be consumed by the fire of God's justice

because he was unwilling to acknowledge his sin and to admit the whole truth about God's storehouse. He was unwilling to humble himself to admit that he lied regarding God's prophet. Standing next to him are Ángel Rodríguez, Steve Wohlberg, Eugene Prewitt, Vance Ferrell, and David Gates. These men served as bright beacons, yet I now see them standing together, just as they stood united in the cause to discredit God's messages and lead many to doubt the messenger. Next I see Laura Lee Jones because of her beliefs and teachings that led others away from truth. I see Linda Kirk because of all she did to discredit the messenger. She also supported the accusations of her former boss, Steve Wohlberg. These all now stand to receive their just reward for discrediting the messages and the messenger as well as for those they caused to walk away from the messages sent from God.<sup>3</sup>

I hear each speak of the great work they did in bringing many souls to Jesus. I hear Linda Kirk screaming that I am a false prophet, that I

---

<sup>3</sup> S.D.A. Bible Commentary, Vol. 4, p. 1157

There are professedly pious men who screen the sinner by their own transgression. They disregard the commandments of God, choosing the traditions of men, making void the law of God, and promoting apostasy. The excuses they make are feeble and weak and will bring destruction to their own souls and the souls of others. . . .

Upon those who have taken upon them the work of shepherds of the flock, will be visited the heaviest judgments, because they have presented to the people fables instead of truth. Children will rise up and curse their parents. Church members, who have seen the light and been convicted, but who have trusted the salvation of their souls to the minister, will learn in the day of God that no other soul can pay the ransom for their transgression. A terrible cry will be raised, "I am lost, eternally lost." Men will feel as though they could rend in pieces the ministers who have preached falsehoods and condemned the truth. The pure truth for this time requires a reformation in the life, but they separate themselves from the love of the truth, and of them it can be said, "O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself."

have sinned and should be destroyed, and that all of them are innocent.<sup>4</sup>

A fire now comes down to consume each of those individuals, and some burn for a long time. Each was given ample opportunity to humble themselves and repent. Now they scream and writhe in pain. The Holy Spirit worked and the Father's patience was long in waiting. I watch each of these, as well as others, continue to burn because this is their final judgment.<sup>5</sup>

The Herald now points to another individual by the name of Curtis Farnham from Redlands, California. He made the website called notaprophet.org where he posted unfounded information against God's messages and God's messenger. Because of this and his involvement with the apostasy and spiritualism in the Seventh-day Adventist Church, he has met his final judgment. He stands burning as well for those whom he brought to Satan. He was given ample opportunity to repent.

The Herald and I are now once again in the corridor. We sit down on a couch and I tell him I have several questions. I state that at the beginning of this dream I was shown about the close of probation for Seventh-day Adventists. I ask if this has happened or is about to happen. The Herald replies that he was instructed to tell me that those who still have time to approach the Father's throne and repent must do it now. Each has been asked many times to prepare. The

---

<sup>4</sup> Matthew 7:22-23 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

<sup>5</sup> Matthew 13:40-42 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

wrath of God will be poured out like thick liquid over the surface of the earth on those who do not repent. That moment will be their last, and their door of probation will be closed. They will be raised in the second resurrection for their final judgment. Those who humbly repent will receive God's mercy.

I ask the Herald if now only 1 in about 20,000 will be saved. He reminds me that Jesus has asked, "Will I find faith?" We must understand that the Father's church will be made up of a small remnant. The Herald reveals that the last grain of sand is about to pass through the hourglass. The last Seventh-day Adventist is about to be sealed. The Father showed His messenger, Ellen White, the condition of His church just before the end of probation for Seventh-day Adventists.<sup>6</sup> After their probation has closed, God's church will then begin a purification process. The Father has instructed how the true church should be. There will be very few left in this remnant, yet they will unite and perfect their characters to be like Christ. These will then go forth to find others who are not in God's chosen church but who will abandon their former beliefs. Just as there were 12 tribes through Abraham and as there are 12 gates of the walls of the heavenly city to represent those tribes, so will God call out from many faiths those who will accept the true teachings of His church. Guided by the Holy Spirit, these individuals will develop the character of Christ and be united to become a part of those who are they—the 144,000. Together they will do the work of Elijah and the work of Jesus. They will stand as a testament that God's laws can be kept. They will be as varied as the 12 tribes of Abraham, yet united as one in the same beliefs.<sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup> The Review and Herald, November 19, 1908

The third angel's message is to lighten the earth with its glory; but only those who have withstood temptation in the strength of the Mighty One will be permitted to act a part in proclaiming it when it shall have swelled into the loud cry.

<sup>7</sup> Jeremiah 23:1-4 Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited

I mention to the Herald about the men who served as bright beacons of light and about the two women and how they all condemned the messenger, lied, misconstrued statements, and caused others to doubt the validity of the Father's messages. I ask if they have grieved away the Holy Spirit and if the bright lights have now gone out. The Herald answers that the door of probation is still open for them but that it is closing and will soon shut, never to be opened. He explains that it is up to each one to humble themselves and repent or accept God's final judgment as I was shown. They are all being requested to first privately ask for my forgiveness and then to make a public statement of repentance. Next they are to ask forgiveness of the heavenly Father. This includes Curtis Farnham who maintains the notaprophet.org website. Will these individuals humble themselves, or will they stand to receive the final fiery judgment? Is their soul so cheap that they will throw it away? These individuals have never done what has been repeated in the dreams sent from God for His people: to study and compare the messages with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy and to repent. Those who read this dream are being asked to communicate with each of these individuals to encourage them to seek repentance before it is too late.

The Herald now instructs that I am to report a message to specific individuals who do not understand how I can remember a long dream like this one. Questions have been heard by the heavenly Father, and He wants those who have asked to understand how I receive messages. As an example, the first part of this dream was given to me on May 14, 2011, which was two days after the previous dream was completed. For several weeks, I was given additional parts of this dream. On June 25, 2011, I was told how to finish this dream. When the Lord instructs, the dreams are edited and posted on the For My

---

them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD. And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase. And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

---

People Ministry website. Often my dreams are repeated to help me remember. Sometimes I am corrected in a dream if I do not understand something I was shown. When I am shown what is in the Bible or Spirit of Prophecy, I use what has already been written. I am very often given dreams on the Sabbath. It is the day the Lord gave for His creations to especially remember the act of Creation. It is a day to walk and talk with Him. He looks forward to that day when He will personally commune with His people each Sabbath. This dream was started on a Sabbath and ended on a Sabbath.<sup>8</sup>

The Herald and I stand up, and he places a hand on each of my shoulders. He tells me the following messages from Jesus that I am to share for the following individuals.

My dear brother, Ed Reid. I am asking that you repent of the statements you have made against My Herald and My messenger, Ernie. You have not been truthful in the statements of the placement of tithes. I have shown through My messengers that tithe is to support a ministry that is doing My work. Tithe is to support the spread of My

---

<sup>8</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 3, p. 209

I awoke, I slept again and the same dream was repeated. And I awoke and slept and the third time it was repeated.

*Ye Shall Receive Power, p. 227*

After I come out of vision I do not at once remember all that I have seen, and the matter is not so clear before me until I write, then the scene rises before me as was presented in vision, and I can write with freedom.

Sometimes the things which I have seen are hid from me after I come out of vision, and I cannot call them to mind until I am brought before a company where that vision applies, then the things which I have seen come to my mind with force. I am just as dependent upon the Spirit of the Lord in relating or writing a vision, as in having the vision. It is impossible for me to call up things which have been shown me unless the Lord brings them before me at the time that He is pleased to have me relate or write them.



truth. Those who give tithe to a ministry or a minister can easily know if they are tithe-worthy. I have made it clear that it can be seen by the fruits of the ministry.<sup>9</sup> I have called Ernie to serve as a minister for his ministry, which has received many testimonials of changed hearts. Through these, the fruits reveal that it is a tithe-worthy ministry. You have failed in the statements you made about him and his ministry. I instructed to have written in the TRUTH book the truth of how you have been dishonest. Many have read what was written. Truth was shown from the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear brother, Ángel Rodríguez. I am asking you to repent of the lies you have stated. You condemned My messenger, Ernie, but spent no time researching from the Bible. Your facts were based on the lies of someone else. This has been documented in the TRUTH book. What you have done in this matter does not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness and admit that you have sinned against Me and My messenger. Please humble yourself before it is too late and repent

---

<sup>9</sup> The Signs of the Times, July 18, 1892

There are many who can make excellent speeches, speak smooth things, and prophesy deceit; but they are not to be received simply because of their smooth words and fair speeches. It is an easy matter to talk. The question is, What fruit do they bear unto holiness? It is the fruit that testifies to the character of the tree. To say and to do not is to be as a tree full of pretentious leaves, yet barren and fruitless. The punishment that awaits the hypocrite will be unmingled with mercy. Those who profess to know Christ, and in works have denied him, have passed themselves off as gold, but in the sight of God they have been as sounding brass or a tinkling cymbal. In professing faith in the gospel, the hypocrite may gain the confidence of men, but nothing short of doing the sayings of Christ will give him an entrance into the strait gate, into the way cast up for the ransomed of the Lord to walk in,—the only way that leads from earth to heaven.

before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear brother, Steve Wohlberg. You have sought Me often in prayer and stand as a bright beacon against many forms of darkness. You have sounded an alarm. You once believed in these messages but you changed because you believed the lies you were told about tithe. You say that you are a faith-based ministry, but you show little faith. Your ministry would flourish and you would not need to constantly beg for funds if your ministry was truly faith-based. Those who see the fruits of your ministry would support you the way I designed, not the way man designs. It was made clear in the TRUTH book how tithe is to be used. It was shown from the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. You have been deceived by those telling you that the only place tithe can go is in a church offering plate. I have made it very clear who is to receive tithe. You are a tithe-worthy ministry, because you are doing My work. You claim that you refuse tithe. You struggle financially. You have publicly stated that you do not accept tithe. Instead of accepting tithe to be used for My work, you allow it to be squandered away in the conference halls of gambling.

You claim that the Herald is of Satan, yet he is the angel who took Lucifer's place. He stands in honor after Myself and is the one chosen to open God's purposes to mankind. He was the messenger to Old Testament prophets. He is the one who was sent to Daniel to reveal important prophecies. He announced the birth of John the Baptist. He announced My birth to Mary. He is the one who came to Me at the rock of Gethsemane. He gave the apocalypse to John the Revelator. He is the angel who says that his name is not important and that the name that should be on the lips of all is My name, Jesus. At every important moment, where a very special message is needed, our Father has sent the Herald. He has come to My messengers. The one you call evil is the one who should be called good. You have called Gabriel evil. I beg you to publicly admit that you have sinned against Me and My messengers. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear brother, Eugene Prewitt. You have made false statements which have been covered in the TRUTH book. What you have stated does not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear brother, Vance Ferrell. You have circulated your false beliefs that were based on conjecture from Linda Kirk. You never bothered to contact your brother, Ernie, to see if there was any truth to what you read. This has been documented in the TRUTH book. What you have done in this matter does not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear brother, David Gates. You have surprised Me more than the others. You once believed in these messages. You heard that still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. You could see the same Author of these messages as you have in the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Yet you believed our deluded sister, Laura Lee Jones, who follows Jewish traditions, one who does not keep holy the true Sabbath. You tossed aside these messages from God to believe the misguiding of a wayward woman. This has been documented in the TRUTH book. What you have done in this matter does not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear sister, Laura Lee Jones. Many have prayed that you will see the dark path you are walking on. You have made false statements regarding My messenger, Ernie. The beliefs you are holding have been proven wrong. You are leading many away from the truth. If you truly love Me, I am asking you to cease the Jewish traditions and lunar worship that you are following and promoting. Please worship only on the seventh-day Sabbath, which was instituted before this earth was created. What you are doing has been documented in the TRUTH book and does not agree with the Bible and Spirit of

Prophecy. Please publicly confess your untruthfulness. Humble yourself before it is too late and repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.

My dear sister, Linda Kirk. You gathered information in an attempt to discredit My messenger. Shall I send truth to My messenger and allow him to reveal your sins? Shall I ask My messenger to share your private family problems? I have done this with My previous messenger, Ellen White. I have called Ernie to serve as a messenger for the final closing moments to prepare My people. Yet you continue to spread doubt about My messages. Many things you have stated and done do not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. This has been documented in the TRUTH book.

You have also promoted false beliefs regarding a dress standard for these final days. Those beliefs do not agree with the Bible or Spirit of Prophecy. I have not asked women to dress in a way that they are gazed at.<sup>10</sup> I gave instruction to Ellen White that women are to dress according to the times they are living in.<sup>11</sup> You are not living in the 1800s. Ellen White did not live in the time I walked on the earth. You have caused damage to those who are seeking truth.

You are being led by Satan. Will you have too much pride to humble yourself by quickly and publicly confessing that you have sinned? You must do this before you approach the Father's throne of mercy. I ask you to repent before the door is closed. Please do not disappoint Me

---

<sup>10</sup> Healthful Living, p. 118

Christians should not take pains to make themselves a gazing-stock by dressing differently from the world.

<sup>11</sup> Healthful Living, p. 119

Simple dress should be the word; try your talent, my sisters, in this essential reform. . . . Let our sisters dress plainly, as many do, in having the dress of good material, durable, modest, appropriate for the age; and let not the dress question fill the mind.

and stand as one whom I will destroy. Please stand with Me as I pour out the final judgment.<sup>12</sup>

The Herald now stresses that all should understand that the door of probation for Seventh-day Adventists is closing. Once the door has closed, the early rain will have done its work, and the seal of God will have been placed on His chosen people. The messages for Seventh-day Adventists will have ceased.

The Herald reminds me that I have been called as a messenger, and I am to continue to serve faithfully. He explains that even though certain family members have rejected the messages or hope that no one will know of their relationship to me, I am to remember that God already sent a message that family will turn against family. I am to know that I am never alone, that the universe watches the final messenger serving God's church.\* There is still a great work to be done, and the messages will continue as long as I am faithful.

The Herald smiles and states that this dream is best ended the way chapter nine\*\* of the TRUTH book ends, with these words:

Our prayer is that in this generation God will guide His faithful home. We pray that those who are guilty of the sins described not only in this chapter but the rest of this book will repent before the chance is lost. Yes, it will be difficult, but the Creator of the universe waits with open arms to accept you back. He does not want any of His children to die the eternal death. He wants you home. Will you respond to His invitation?

---

<sup>12</sup> The Desire of Ages, p. 313

If one sin is cherished in the soul, or one wrong practice retained in the life, the whole being is contaminated. The man becomes an instrument of unrighteousness.

\* This does not mean that God will not give dreams and visions to others on an individual basis as stated in Joel 2:28 and Acts 2:17.

\*\* Chapter 9 is now chapter 1 of volume 2.

---

We pray that you have been blessed as you have read the truth,  
the whole truth, and nothing but the truth!

## ENTERTAINMENT VS. TRUTH

July 16, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am walking along a path. On either side, a variety of trees, bushes, and flowers provide a delightful scent. The trees are alive with birds singing to the glory of their Creator. I hear the sound of leaves under my feet. They have begun to fall and now lay scattered on the path, providing a softer walk. Even though I am fully aware of my surroundings, my mind is in a continual conversation with my Father in heaven. I am troubled with the fact that there will be such a small remnant. A message was delivered to prepare—to confess and ask forgiveness of sins. Yet so many have ignored the messages I am told to share. Instead of individuals repenting while there is still time, they state that I am a false prophet and do not receive messages from God. Some state that even false prophets give a message to repent. Some become so convincing that they lead others to believe their doubts and criticisms. Those who listen to these individuals do not bother studying to verify for themselves whether what they have been told is correct.

As I continue walking, I tell the heavenly Father that I still feel so alone in my walk. I tell Him I have delivered His messages. Yet I am troubled by those individuals who received rebuke but have not humbly repented. I share how accusations are made that I am a fraud, and that I have not shared anything new. I tell the Father how He told me two winters ago of the weather that would be expected and which has occurred. I think of the cold, the snow, and the ice that was seen during the last winter. I think of how I was told to share about the tornados, death, and destruction that would come in the spring. I was told of the rain and melting snow and ice that would bring death and destruction again. I was warned about the fires and record heat this summer, which would cause more deaths. I think about how all this has happened.

I now stop walking and look behind me at the path I have come from. I am reminded of the mistakes I have made and know that God has forgiven me. Yet I still feel alone. In a heartfelt prayer to my Father, I ask Him to pass on my duty as a messenger to someone else. I tell Him that with the errors I made, I brought doubt to those who once believed. Now they are united in a loud voice to say that I should not

be listened to. I ask what good the messages to prepare are doing if I am seen as a fraud.

Looking down at the path, I kneel on the carpet of leaves and close my eyes. I once again ask my heavenly Father to find someone else to serve as His final messenger to awake the sleeping Laodicean people, because I have muddied the mantle He gave me. I state that I have done a great disservice to Him and plead that He will give the mantle to someone more deserving.

I now feel a warm hand placed on my right shoulder. I open my eyes and see that hand helping me to my feet. Through my tears, I look into the beautiful eyes that can only be described as the love of the love of the love. It is my Brother and Savior, Jesus. I tell Him that I need to speak with Him about so many things and that I have shared the messages He asked me to share. I explain that I do not like being here on this earth and no longer want to be here. I state that I know He took Enoch and Elijah to heaven and that Moses was laid to rest but was raised and now walks in heaven. I cry and plead that I be taken to heaven now. I recall the things I have seen there and the other planets and things throughout the universe. Yet I still walk this dark, diseased, and sin-filled earth. I tell Jesus that I can no longer walk this earth. He reaches down and wipes the tears from my face. As He begins talking, I hear such calm in His voice that it soothes my troubled soul. It is now that I notice many angels have accompanied Jesus. The Herald stands to His right. I notice many different attending angels going far down the path in both directions. The birds stop their singing and all becomes quiet.

Jesus looks toward the Herald and smiles. The Herald begins to sing softly and all the angels join in. Jesus turns to me and says, "Let us walk along together until that day when, if you remain faithful, we will walk together always." As we continue to walk along the path together, I notice that the decaying leaves under His feet now come back to life and are again a living green. The leaves that had served their purpose now no longer carry the curse of sin. Jesus holds the keys to death and life. I immediately recall John 11:25 where Jesus said, "I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live." I understand that even though this verse refers to mankind, it reminds me of how Jesus is life for all of His creations, even by the simple touch of His foot. I know



that these leaves are only restored for the time that we walk and that all who come to Jesus will have eternal life with Him. I begin to wonder if the reason why Jesus does not touch the earth when He returns is because His power is so strong that even the simple touch of His foot would bring everything to life.

I now look up into the peaceful face of Jesus and tell Him I have several questions and much to talk about. He looks at me with a smile and says, "It is a good thing that this path is long." I laugh, and He places His left arm around my shoulder and hugs me as we walk along. From a distance, the angels continue to softly sing.

Jesus explains that He has heard my pleas to the Father and that I was selected before birth to serve as a messenger. The path I walked before was allowed to bring me to where I now understand. He hugs my shoulder again, calls me by my heavenly name and tells me that there is something I need to know. He explains the following. The name given to me by my parents was predetermined by God, because He knew that I would be called to serve. Although I go by the name "Ernie," that is not the name given to me by my parents. The name on my legal documents is the real name my parents gave me. The name I am called in my dreams is the name I will be called in heaven, if I remain faithful. It does not mean that I am predestined to be saved, because predestination is not of God. I must choose to follow God and remain faithful in order to receive my heavenly name. It is a name I do not remember once the dream has ended. Each of the saved will be given a new name in heaven. It is the description of a person's character.

My real full name that was given to me at birth and documented by my parents is Earnest Ray Knoll. Jesus further explains that just as my heavenly name has a special meaning, the name given to me by my parents also has a special meaning. My first name "Earnest" means "truth." (This can be seen at [www.meaning-of-names.com/search](http://www.meaning-of-names.com/search).) I have also spelled my name as "Ernest" without the letter "a." That name also means "truth." My nickname, "Ernie," also means "truth." So the three variations of my first name mean

“truth,” “truth,” and “truth.”<sup>1</sup> This can be seen in the name of the book on my website, which I was instructed in “The Boardroom” dream to call, *the TRUTH, the whole TRUTH, and nothing but the TRUTH*. (The TRUTH book includes “The Boardroom” dream.) I tell Jesus that some have made the accusation that the TRUTH book was written only to defend myself. As mentioned in the last dream, I was instructed that I was not to be involved with the writing of the book. I was also told what subjects were to be included. I was allowed to write the dedication to the book, but other individuals agreed to assist with the writing through the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Jesus now points to the right and I see the following words appear:

It may at times be necessary for the servant of God to vindicate his own character, and to defend his course, that the Lord's name may be glorified, and the truth be not reproached. Let all who are treated with neglect or injustice, follow the example of Samuel, taking care not to make self prominent, but to maintain the honor of God. Let the injured one, instead of dwelling upon the wrongs which he has suffered, show the people how they have wounded Christ in the person of his servant. Many hearts would thus be led to humiliation and repentance, when if personal feelings were aroused, they would be as hard as stone.  
*Signs of the Times, July 27, 1882*

Jesus tells me that sometimes it is important for those who serve God to defend themselves in order to glorify Him.

Jesus continues by telling me that even though I failed many times throughout the years, I have been protected by heavenly angels. We stop walking and all becomes quiet again. Jesus stands in front of me and places a hand on each of my shoulders. He further explains that my name which means “truth” is not the only name I was given. He says that long before I was conceived I was called by the name, Earnest Ray Knoll. The name Ray means wise protector or a beacon

---

<sup>1</sup> Matthew 1:23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

---

of protective bright light. My last name, Knoll, means a dweller near or at the top of a hill. Jesus says that my name was selected long before I existed to serve as a wise protector of bright light on a hill to shine forth the truth—to serve as the messenger of the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth. In answer to others' questions, when it was stated in the last dream that I am serving as the final messenger for God's church, it was not me who stated it, but rather the Herald who brought a message from God's throne. Others will receive dreams as well.

Jesus and I start walking again, and the angels begin singing softly. As I notice the leaves coming back to life while Jesus and I walk along, I ask Him if He will bring pets back to life so that we can enjoy them in the New Earth as we did on this earth. Jesus explains that books have been written on this subject in which ideas were given that are not based on Bible truth. He says we need to understand that He came to save those who were created in His image—His brothers and sisters.<sup>2</sup> The animals were not created in God's image. Jesus did not come to save animals, but He did create them for our enjoyment. Jesus further explains that He will create all things new.<sup>3</sup> He will not resurrect animals; therefore, you will not find earthly pets in heaven or in the New Earth. So the answer to my question is not a "maybe" or "wait and see," but a "no." Those who believe they cannot be happy in heaven without their earthly pet will not be in heaven.

Jesus now reminds me that in the last dream, He sent specific invitations to those individuals He named. He has waited for them to

---

<sup>2</sup> John 3:16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 19, p. 134

God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son to save mankind from perishing.

<sup>3</sup> Revelation 21:5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

humble themselves and repent. He reveals how Satan has encouraged them to call me a false messenger when I was created to be the messenger of truth.

Jesus shares how in the last dream I was told of the wrath of God and how it will be poured out like thick liquid over the surface of the earth. He reveals that when that occurs, it will be the last opportunity for the named individuals to repent. If they refuse to do this, their door of probation will close, and they will be raised in the second resurrection for their final judgment. Those who humbly repent will receive God's mercy.

We stop walking and Jesus points to the right. I view a representation of what I know will be in the future. I see a tall angel pick up what resembles a large clay pot with a large handle on each side. He begins pouring out a very thick liquid that falls over the surface of the earth in equal amounts worldwide.<sup>4</sup> When the angel has poured out the last drop, he returns to the heavenly Father to report that he has completed his task. When I look back at the surface of the earth, I see all forms of devastation. It does not occur at the same time, but rather in succession. Fires consume much in their path. There will continue to be hurricanes and tornados, droughts in certain areas and flooding elsewhere. I witness more of extreme heat and cold. Many people die; many give up on life because there is no way of providing for themselves, and they no longer ask for God to provide for them. Suddenly the entire scene ends. Jesus reminds me that what I just witnessed was shown to me before, and I faithfully provided the warning messages so His people could prepare their hearts. Those who pay close attention to the warnings will prepare.

I now watch as a horrific scene plays out in front of me. I ask Jesus when this will happen. He replies that this is why I have been called to be the final messenger. These are the final, short moments of this

---

<sup>4</sup> The Great Controversy, p. 614

The same destructive power exercised by holy angels when God commands, will be exercised by evil angels when He permits. There are forces now ready, and only waiting the divine permission, to spread desolation everywhere.

earth's history. This is why I have been told repeatedly to give a message of repentance. The event I am shown will be known and observed just as clearly as the event that would be noticeably marked when Martha was given an opportunity to repent (from the "Justice and Mercy" dream). This coming event will be noticed by those who can see, hear, and feel it. Great will be the loss!

As Jesus and I begin walking again, He explains the following: The main detractors of the For My People Ministry who have much influence and the named individuals who have not repented publicly will have until this event to repent. This is their final opportunity. Will their pride come before their fall? Jesus stretched out His arms and legs to be crucified. All these people are asked to do is to admit their weakness and their lies. It is better for each of these individuals to humble themselves now than to want to repent as Jesus calls the cleansing fire upon them. The proof has been provided of statements they have made that do not agree with the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy. If they do not repent by the time of the event, they will have grieved away the Holy Spirit and will be sealed outside the "ark." They will have their own "seven days" to wonder if they have been wrong and need to repent. If there is no repentance from them, they will never be mentioned again in my dreams, and they will be raised at the final resurrection to receive their judgment of eternal death. They will know that as they went into the ground defending their Satan-led beliefs, leading others to believe their ideas, they will all stand together to acknowledge the lies of their master, Satan. They will call upon Jesus, but He will not know them.

The scene closes and Jesus tells me that I am not to give the details of what I have seen. I tell Him that many will state that I should share the details as a warning. However, Jesus wants His people to focus on repentance not on events.

Jesus now shares important messages from the dream, "The SDA Church." I was shown the wrong types of church services and how the members ask for the Holy Spirit to be with them, but another spirit is there. The proper way to worship was shown. If there are no churches where the Holy Spirit is present, it is better to worship at home, even if it is only one person. The Holy Spirit and a chorus of angels will be there.

Jesus and I stop walking again, and He explains that as time has continued on, the worship services of Seventh-day Adventist churches have deteriorated. He instructs that I share the following scenes I am observing. I notice worship services that are more like entertainment than worship. The speakers share many stories with the congregation, which is more like an audience. Some stories make the members laugh. Some members clap to show approval. The speakers do not talk about the heavenly Father, Jesus, or the Holy Spirit.

In another scene, the service is centered on singing many modern praise songs. The speaker tells a “feel good” story with nothing from the Bible or Spirit of Prophecy.<sup>5</sup> The members clap and wave their hands in the air. Some are running up and down the aisles while saying they “have the spirit.” I begin to wonder why the leaders are not doing something about the churches falling deeper into apostasy and spiritualism.

The scene changes and I am now witnessing a black charismatic church service. Jesus states that they excuse it because of their cultural background.<sup>6</sup> I watch as a man in a black robe is preaching

---

<sup>5</sup> 2 Timothy 4:3-4 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

<sup>6</sup> The Southern Work, pp. 33-34  
 Among most of the colored people we find unseemly practices in their worship of God. They become much excited, and put forth physical exertions that are uncalled for in the solemn worship of God. Their superstitious ideas and uncomely practices cannot at once be dispelled. We must not combat their ideas and treat them with contempt. But let the worker give them an example of what constitutes true heart-service in religious worship. Let not the colored people be excluded from the religious assemblies of the white people. They have no chance to exchange their superstitious exercises for a worship that is more sacred and elevating if they are shut out from association with intelligent white people who should

very loudly and jumping around the platform. I hear many of the black members irreverently shouting "Amen," "Tell it like it is," "Make it plain," "Bring it home," or "Lord have mercy." I hear many of these sacrilegious comments. Jesus asks how they think this type of service could possibly bring honor and glory to a holy and righteous God, when even the angels veil their faces in the heavenly Father's presence. When these members gather for worship, the Holy Spirit is not there.

Again the scene changes and I see a church service where members sing praise songs while swaying to the music with their hands raised. The speaker invites them to come forward to praise dance as David in the Bible danced.<sup>7</sup> I see many people of different ages going

---

give them an example of what they should be and do. Let the white people practice the self-denial necessary, and let them remember that nothing is to be regarded as unimportant which affects the religious life of so vast a number of people as that which composes the colored race. They conduct their worship according to the instruction they have received, and they think that a religion which has no excitement, no noise, no bodily exercises, is not worth the name of religion. These ignorant worshipers need instruction and guidance. They can be won by kindness, and can be confirmed in well-doing. Both old and young will need to be instructed as one would instruct a family of children.

But if the colored people are left in their present condition, and do not have presented before them a higher standard of Christianity than they now have, their ideas will become more and more confused, and their religious worship more and more demoralized.

<sup>7</sup> Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 707

Again the long train was in motion, and the music of harp and cornet, trumpet and cymbal, floated heavenward, blended with the melody of many voices. "And David danced before the Lord," in his gladness keeping time to the measure of the song.

David's dancing in reverent joy before God has been cited by pleasure lovers in justification of the fashionable modern dance, but

forward to a specially prepared dancing area. The music from the live band produces an unholy and irreverent worship time. I recall the "Reverence My Sanctuary" dream that explained how the angels reverence God's throne.

Jesus explains that the entire Sabbath should be a time of reverence when God walks with each of His people. However, He does not walk with those who participate in entertainment services. Jesus goes on to explain that just before probation closes, these are the things that will be seen and are happening now. This is why it is the time to repent now. Probation for God's church is about to close. That door is being shut, and those who are unprepared will fall. Yet God's true church will not fall. Jesus tells me that the scenes I just witnessed are not a part of God's true church.

Next Jesus shows me many scenes of single individuals quietly reading at home on Sabbath morning because they cannot find a good church to attend. Angels surround them. Other scenes show small groups joined together in homes to worship. Another scene shows a group under a tree on the side of a hill. Next I see a few buildings with a sign out front that reads, "Seventh-day Adventist Church." There are faithful churches that do not give in to the

---

there is no ground for such an argument. In our day dancing is associated with folly and midnight reveling. Health and morals are sacrificed to pleasure. By the frequenters of the ballroom God is not an object of thought and reverence; prayer or the song of praise would be felt to be out of place in their assemblies. This test should be decisive. Amusements that have a tendency to weaken the love for sacred things and lessen our joy in the service of God are not to be sought by Christians. The music and dancing in joyful praise to God at the removal of the ark had not the faintest resemblance to the dissipation of modern dancing. The one tended to the remembrance of God and exalted His holy name. The other is a device of Satan to cause men to forget God and to dishonor Him.

Messages to Young People, p. 399

The amusement of dancing, as conducted at the present day, is a school of depravity, a fearful curse to society.

---



pressure of conference leadership. Jesus explains that those who I just witnessed and more like them consist of His people and His church. That church will not fall. The granite-laid, chandeliered, entertainment and mega churches will fall, but His church will not. The faithful ones go to God for guidance and will know when signs and wonders are laid out before them.<sup>8</sup>

Jesus now shows me a scene of individuals whose names will not be mentioned. They hold positions as leaders or pastors. I see them put on a white mask to make themselves look good and to hide their true identity before appearing in front of people. They smile and say soft, smooth things. There are other individuals who serve in their own ministry and are not a part of an established conference. However, they are controlled by the same leaders who wear a mask. All these masked individuals are placed by the hand of Satan to control and direct unfaithful churches. They pretend to serve but instead delegate and dictate, and the people follow along as sheep being led to the slaughter house. These sheep will stand along with their leaders in the final resurrection. They have been told to test all things.

My mind recalls the dream “Two Cars” and how those who went into the restaurant were given a bowl of meaty stew and a loaf of bread. I recall how the bread represents Jesus as our sacrifice, and the meat is His Word. The broth represents the Holy Spirit. The members of entertainment churches receive no meal to provide nourishment for them to grow. They are not spiritually fed, because they are entertained while the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy are belittled. They are spiritually starved sheep. I recall how Jesus referred to Jeremiah 3:15. *“And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.”*

---

<sup>8</sup> Matthew 24:24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

Hebrews 2:4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost. . . .

Jesus now reveals to me how church members spend Sabbath afternoon. He shows me a scene where it is very common for many to go to a restaurant because they use the excuse that it would be a sin to cook on the Sabbath. Instead of preparing the Sabbath meal on Friday, they sin by paying for a meal on Sabbath as well as allowing another to sin by cooking for them. There are others who believe it is alright to “do good on the Sabbath” by helping with community service projects which involve much work, such as painting a needy person’s house or harvesting garden crops. These individuals are breaking God’s fourth commandment. The Sabbath was created for man to rest. These are “emerging church” activities. (Please read the TRUTH book for more examples of the emerging church movement.)

The scene now closes and Jesus tells me that He is going to give me another message of counsel and rebuke. It is not for everyone, but for those who seek to follow Jesus. He speaks on tithing once again. Tithing is an opportunity for us to return a thank offering in faith. It is to be placed in God’s storehouse immediately and never stored up. The Father’s work is to be continual, not just when individuals decide to return tithe. Those who do not return a tithe, but instead pay bills or provide for themselves, show no faith. Our Father will not bless those who show little or no faith. Those who continually return a tithe will be blessed. Those who return a second tithe or more will be richly blessed. Our Father does not need our tithe. He already owns it all. He could create money for those who need it as easily as He created the rain that falls. He owns and creates all. He allows each to have a small part. But sadly many squander away this opportunity. Much prayer is needed for guidance as to where the tithe should be placed. Much tithe is wasted. Many pray for the completion of the gospel, but they do not want to be involved in completing the work.

I am shown that this earth is at the end of its path. Why then are many storing up funds to continue living on this earth? There are those who throw money away by investing, gambling, or purchasing lottery tickets in hopes of winning. Others borrow money because scammers tell them they have a large inheritance waiting for them if they will send funding first before receiving the inheritance.<sup>9</sup> It would

---

<sup>9</sup> Evangelism, p. 62

have been far better to take out a loan to support God's work. Yet it must be remembered that it is always best to avoid debt.<sup>10</sup> Other scammers state that a person is a winner in a lottery or that a relative has died and left money for them. We must be "wise as serpents," as stated in Matthew 10:16.

Jesus and I begin to walk again. He reveals that soon Becky and I will begin traveling to share His messages again. He will provide the needed funding and reminds me of the dream, "The Good Driver," in which a long playground slide reaches from the ground to a window in the sky. The window slowly opens upwards, and falling from the opening is what looks like gold coins that slide down and create a mound on the ground. As these continue to fall, the mound grows larger. Jesus shares that soon those who have large means to provide for this work will give and His messages will be shared with those who desire to hear them. Those who hear the Holy Spirit's voice will give all to spread these messages. The people who give all in faith will have all returned many times over. Job lost all, but all was returned to him many times over. God will also send instructions in dreams and visions for individuals to give so that His messages can be shared with His people. There are many more standing ready to

---

The very means that is now so sparingly invested in the cause of God, and that is selfishly retained, will in a little while be cast with all idols to the moles and to the bats. Money will soon depreciate in value very suddenly when the reality of eternal scenes opens to the senses of man.

<sup>10</sup> Counsels on Stewardship, p. 258

Some have not come up and united in the plan of systematic benevolence, excusing themselves because they were not free from debt. They plead that they must first "owe no man anything." But the fact that they are in debt does not excuse them. I saw that they should render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's. Some feel conscientious to "owe no man anything," and think that God can require nothing of them until their debts are all paid. Here they deceive themselves. They fail to render to God the things that are His. Everyone must bring to the Lord a suitable offering.

support the spreading of the messages. They will give all as the final moments happen.

Jesus reveals that now is the time to support the giving of the messages, because the money that many have now will soon be taken from them as the governments try to fix the worldwide monetary problems.<sup>11</sup> Now is the time to place available funds into the Father's work.<sup>12</sup> Soon new laws will make this difficult to do. A new law is

---

<sup>11</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 9, p. 13

Those who hold the reins of government are not able to solve the problem of moral corruption, poverty, pauperism, and increasing crime. They are struggling in vain to place business operations on a more secure basis.

<sup>12</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 13, p. 236

Let not the enemy of God and man control your thoughts, your words, and actions. The message from the lips of Christ is, "Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not" [Luke 12:33]. There will be many great failures in earthly banks, and in speculations, including mining and real estate.

How pleased Satan would be if in the very time when men should be selling their possessions to sustain the cause of God, he can so deceive them that all their available means shall be invested in land speculation and other worldly enterprises, thus taking away from the cause of God means which should flow into the treasury to advance His work in the earth.

When Jesus tells us to "sell," He does not mean that our principal burden should be to buy possessions. If Satan can get us entangled in worldly possessions so that we have no means to put into the Lord's treasury, then he is leading us to do the very thing that Jesus has told us not to do. Many have conscientiously loaned their money to our institutions, that it may be used to do a good work for the Master. But Satan sets in operation schemes that will produce in the minds of our brethren a great desire to try their fortunes, as in a lottery. One and still another are flattered by strong representations

about to be enacted that will change the lives of many. The faith of many will be shaken. However, God's true church will continue. It will shake hard, but it will stand. Jesus stresses that His church and His people will be few. In God's mercy, many will be laid to rest and will not go through the horrible times just at the end of this world's path. In comparison, the times are easy now. Jesus points up to the angel who stands ready to pour out the thick liquid. Now is the time for repentance and for each to do their financial part.

After Jesus and I have walked along in silence for a few moments, I look up at Him and state that although I serve as His messenger, I feel that I am not a very good public speaker. He looks down at me and responds that I am the bold one I was created to be, and that as I share, I will speak truth and say what is needed to be said. However, I will not be alone. Jesus will send those who will teach according to that which He has taught them. They will do His bidding, and the true church will continue on. It will not fall but rather will grow as God's people hear truth.

I tell Jesus I have something else I need to speak with Him about. I mention about the dream "The Gravel Path" that I was shown on October 20, 2010 and that it will soon be a year since I was given that message. I state that I was not instructed to post that dream at the time, but I know that He is aware of my sharing the dream and several others with a couple to encourage them. Jesus responds that in a moment of weakness, the couple shared the dreams with John

---

of financial gain if they will only invest their money in lands; and they take their means out of our institutions, and bury it in the earth, where the Lord's cause is not benefited.

Maranatha, p. 181

I saw that if any held on to their property and did not inquire of the Lord as to their duty, He would not make duty known, and they would be permitted to keep their property, and in the time of trouble it would come up before them like a mountain to crush them, and they would try to dispose of it, but would not be able. . . . But if they desired to be taught, He would teach them, in a time of need, when to sell and how much to sell.

Scotram. Jesus explains that He knows the couple is not part of my ministry as John has stated, but instead were members at a church where I was a member.

Jesus also says that He is aware of John's accusations that I changed the dreams to distort the information given and that John has not been truthful in reporting without knowing all the facts. Jesus explains that if I record something incorrectly before the dreams are posted, I will be corrected in another dream. This has happened a few times, because the message needs to be given correctly. The dreams have always been edited but never distorted. Jesus reminds me of the following example of how His prophet, Ellen White, often made changes to messages she had received. He holds up His hand and the following appears:

It may be asked, then, why were the three lines omitted from the printing of the vision in 1851 in Mrs. White's first book? In introducing the vision in the book, she gives a very general reason for all omission--space and repetition of subject matter. This would apply more to the paragraphs descriptive of the new earth than the three lines in question. As to the statement embodied in them, the author herself had the right, even the responsibility, to choose content and wording for her book that would correctly convey what was revealed to her. If there were phrases that were capable of distortion or interpretation to mean that which she did not intend to teach, she had the privilege and even the duty of handling the matter in such a way that the printed account would correctly reflect her intentions.

Ellen G. White: *The Early Years*, Vol. 1, p. 270

Why Were the Lines Omitted in 1851?

Jesus states that I have authority to edit the dreams as needed.

I am now thinking to myself why I was telling Jesus about the details of John Scotram, when Jesus already knows about the situation. As He smiles and looks over at me, He replies, "Because I enjoy walking and talking with you. I look forward to the time when I can walk and talk with all My people throughout the universe. I miss being able to be with each one of you." He states that the heavenly Father knew

what would happen. He allowed it because He knew it would be needed at this time, because He knew what the couple would do, and because He knows of John's false teachings. Jesus instructs that I am to include the dream, "The Gravel Path" in this dream for all to read and understand.

**[DRAFT]**  
**(ORIGINAL, UNEDITED, AND UNPOSTED)**

**THE GRAVEL PATH**

October 20, 2010

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am walking down a gravel path. I know I have been walking along for a short while. I seem to take note that the path I am walking has been landscaped. The area I walk has gravel that is held in place by small wood timbers. On the other side of the wood timbers is grass that has been placed and is kept mowed and watered. On the other side of the grass is another wood timber. On the other side of the timber are very small but very neatly trimmed bushes. I know the wood timbers are used to keep the gravel, the grass and the bushes separate. I notice the bushes all seem to provide a large assortment of flowers. As I walk along I notice the sweet aroma of the flowers mixed with the smell of the freshly cut grass is very pleasant. I hear the constant crunch of my shoes on the gravel as I walk along. The path is always flat; it does not go up or down. As I walk along I always have a very beautiful view.

Just a little ahead I notice what appears to be a stick laying across the path. As I get closer I notice the stick is red. I then notice the stick has red bulges along the sides of it. As I get closer I realize it is not a stick at all. I am now but a few feet from it and I realize it is a snake. The snake turns and begins to come toward me. I instantly fall and find that I am unable to get back up. I see the snake beginning to hiss at me and I know it plans to attack me. I begin throwing gravel at the snake. The snake watches the gravel and simply dodges. The snake is now very close to me and I cry out "Jesus, Jesus Christ, help me." Instantly I see what I would describe as peasant workers

with garden hoes begin whacking and chopping this rather large snake. I notice that all the peasant garden workers are dressed the same. They wear sandals, linen work slacks, and a linen work shirt. On their head is what looks like a sombrero. I also notice that all of the workers clothes are very white. I then notice a larger worker carries a device with a nozzle on the end of it. It ignites and I know it is a garden blow torch. He stands with the torch and I see the remains of the snake consumed in the flames. One of the garden workers walks over and he extends his hand to help me up. He does not say anything but smiles at me. As I am assisted back to my feet the worker with the torch says that the Great Gardener heard my request for help. He says that He is always listening.

This was the end of the dream.

Jesus and I stop walking again, and He points to the right. I see once again the scene play out in front of me. He tells me that it is now time that I and others understand the meaning of "The Gravel Path" dream.

I am shown a man with graying hair and a beard who is gardening on his farm. He is talking about the love of Jesus and humming a hymn. In an instant, he begins yelling and swearing with very foul language at what I know to be employees. I am shown many dishonest things he does as an employer as well as the constant mistreatment of his employees. He speaks like a man who is godly, but in a rage he speaks as if a man possessed by demons.

Jesus turns toward me and explains that this is the man who has received two prior messages through my dreams to cease his studies of the Orion Clock. He has been shown of his time setting and calculations of future events. The message of a clock being smashed was a clear message for him to cease. He has refused. In the last dream, "The Hourglass," a more specific message was given for John Scotram to cease his Orion studies because the information is false and he is leading people astray. The studies he has posted on his website are a testament to all of his date setting and changing statements from the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy to his own way of thinking. He was asked twice to cease. This will be the final request. Although God is patient, He cannot wait forever. This earth's



hourglass is about to have its last grain of sand fall through. Jesus explains that I was given the dream, "The Gravel Path," for a reason. I had not been instructed to post it because our Father knows the beginning to the end. All is conditional, and John is being asked one more time to cease.

Jesus now shares that He is to show me something so that I and others will completely understand the dream, "The Gravel Path." He points to the right again. As I watch the dream play out again, I now realize that the first time I had been observing as if through the eyes of the individual in the dream. I now stand as an observer watching the individual walking along the gravel path. As I watch "The Gravel Path" dream play out, I notice that it was not myself walking along the gravel path in the dream but rather John Scotram. I watch as I see John walking along enjoying the beauty surrounding the path. As he continues on, he observes a red stick. Then I see him realize it is actually a red snake. I see John fall, and the snake begins to come toward him. He is unable to get up, and the snake begins to hiss at him. He picks up gravel and throws it toward the snake. The snake dodges all the gravel. John realizes that all he has done was of no use. He realizes that for him to be saved there is only one name he can call upon. I now see John call out, "Jesus, Jesus Christ save me." Instantly I see the peasant garden workers dressed in white linen pants and shirts. They are the same employees that John was yelling at. They now come over and hit the snake with their garden tools. Suddenly a gardener who looks different from the rest arrives with a garden blow torch, and he incinerates the remains of the snake. John is helped back to his feet. I hear him told that Jesus is always listening and that the Great Gardener heard his request for help.

Jesus turns to me and says that even though our Father is always listening, that last grain of sand is about to pass through, as mentioned in the dream "The Hourglass." On the farm in Paraguay where John Scotram lives, he has fallen. God is waiting for him to call out the name of Jesus. John is being asked one final time to put away his false teachings in each language he has used and to openly repent of the things he has stated against me.

Jesus points to the right, and I see Acts 1:6-7 being written out. He explains that He was with His disciples when they asked when He would restore His kingdom. It is recorded as follows:

When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

To help those who have listened to John Scotram's time-setting ideas, Jesus shares the following words He gave to His prophet, Ellen White, to record:

The disciples were anxious to know the exact time for the revelation of the kingdom of God; but Jesus tells them that they may not know the times and the seasons; for the Father has not revealed them. To understand when the kingdom of God should be restored was not the thing of most importance for them to know. They were to be found following the Master, praying, waiting, watching, and working. They were to be representatives to the world of the character of Christ.

That which was essential for a successful Christian experience in the days of the disciples is essential in our day. "And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you." And after the Holy Ghost was come upon them, what were they to do? "And ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth"

This is the work in which we also are to be engaged. Instead of living in expectation of some special season of excitement, we are wisely to improve present opportunities, doing that which must be done in order that souls may be saved. Instead of exhausting the powers of our mind in speculations in regard to the times and seasons which the Lord has placed in His own power, and withheld from men, we are to yield ourselves to the control of the Holy Spirit, to do present duties, to give the

bread of life, unadulterated with human opinions, to souls who are perishing for the truth.

Satan is ever ready to fill the mind with theories and calculations that will divert men from the present truth, and disqualify them for the giving of the third angel's message to the world. *Review and Herald, March 22, 1892*

John Scotram is also being asked to stop his studies that deal with numerology. There are others who deal in numerology by calculating examples resulting in the number 2520. They give faulty reasons for doing this, when they should instead be studying what is important to their salvation. Those individuals should consider the following:

Satan is ever ready to fill the mind with theories and calculations that will divert men from the present truth, and disqualify them for the giving of the third angel's message to the world. It has ever been thus; for our Saviour often had to speak reprovably to those who indulged in speculations and were ever inquiring into those things which the Lord had not revealed. Jesus had come to earth to impart important truth to men, and He wished to impress their minds with the necessity of receiving and obeying His precepts and instructions, of doing their present duty, and His communications were of an order that imparted knowledge for their immediate and daily use. *Selected Messages, Book 1, p. 186*

John Scotram is also being asked to treat his workers as they should be treated. Jesus explains that all he needs to do is ask in His name and the demons that walk with him will be commanded to leave, and holy angels would protect him in his walk. As was shown in the dream, "The Gravel Path," John has fallen and Jesus waits for him to call out His name. He will then reach down and lift him up. The door of repentance will not be open forever. That privilege will soon be sealed shut. He can either approach now or stand as a false witness with those who stand against the Word.

Jesus and I begin walking again. I look at the path we have been walking on and know that we have walked a great distance together

and that the end of the path is just ahead. Jesus calls me by my heavenly name again and tells me that the messages I am providing are touching more hearts than I realize. There are many who are searching and many who are finding truth for the first time. The messages are reaching many outside God's church and are also reminders to those who have studied but forgotten.

Jesus assures me that I do not need to worry about those who still make unfounded claims against me, because they speak lies. He says that I am Earnest and I am truth. I was called to serve as the last messenger to His chosen church. He tells me to continue to be faithful so that He can come and take me away from this world as I had asked—just as Moses was taken to heaven and just as Enoch and Elijah were translated. Jesus reveals that they, along with many who were raised with Him, stand as a testament and now walk the streets of gold in heaven. If I remain faithful, if each remains faithful in the messages that have been sent, He will come and take them away from this world. They will see Him coming in the clouds to call His redeemed from the depths of the earth. He will raise them to immortal glory just as I saw the decaying leaves brought back to life as Jesus and I walked on the long path today. If each approaches the throne of mercy before the door is shut, before the marking angel passes by, each will be taken home with Jesus where they will walk together. Jesus smiles at me and says that it has been a good Sabbath, that He has enjoyed being with me and looks forward to when we will always be together.

Jesus looks behind me at the Herald and all the angels who have been softly singing during our walk. The Herald now stands next to us, and Jesus asks him if we could all listen to a song. I turn and notice all the angels ascend a short distance into the air. I now notice the whole path where we have walked as far as I can see is a living, vibrant green with a myriad colorful array of beautiful flowers and trees that are full of life—all from just the footsteps of Jesus. The Herald now sings a note, and all the angels join together in a most beautiful chorus.

As they continue to sing I ask Becky if she has ever heard any singing as beautiful as that. In an instant I realize I am still here on this dark, sinful earth. It is early in the morning and it was a dream. I lay there and think of how Jesus and I walked together on that path. It

was a wonderful Sabbath walking, talking, and laughing with Jesus. I think about the many times He wrapped His arm around me as we walked side by side, the many times we stopped and I looked into those eyes where the love of the love of the love can be seen. I think of that gentle, soothing voice. I think of how He wiped the tears from my face.

I take a deep breath and think how in God's time and by His will all will be done. As I have things spoken against me, I will continue to use my everlasting, ever clean, now large, white towel. I vowed to Jesus and to my heavenly Father that as much as I want to have the torch passed on to someone else, I will continue to serve as the fallible human being that I am.

From the beginning to the end, God knows all. Since my name is Earnest, I will be truth. Although I still like to be called Ernie.

## REMORSE OR REJOICE

August 20, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am flying through the vastness of space, traveling at a very fast speed past different planets, some with moons that orbit around them. There is one planet very dear to my heart that I keep centered in my view. It rotates in an ocean of darkness yet is encircled in blue and white. A people are there who I am anxious to be with. After entering the earth's atmosphere, I see a church in the eastern part of the United States that I plan to visit. I quickly approach and gently touch the ground. While walking through the grass, I notice that someone has worked hard preparing the lawn for the Sabbath. I also notice that I now have the health and energy I used to have when I was about 30 years old. I find it easy to walk up the marbled steps as I approach one of the many large, ornate wooden doors to the front of the church. I am looking forward to worshiping the heavenly Father with my people on this wonderful Sabbath.

Walking into the church foyer, I am surprised by the noise of many people in conversation, especially since it is just outside the sanctuary. I want to tell each one to be quiet in my Father's house. Some even discuss subjects that are not appropriate for Sabbath; some talk about worldly things. Also I am wondering why there is no one to greet me. I notice many carts set up with bread, an assortment of muffins and pastries, juice, milk, and different flavors of coffee. I stop and wonder if it is possible that I have not walked into a Seventh-day Adventist church, since the heavenly Father's churches would not be like this. God gave instructions through His prophets on how to worship and what to eat. Do these people believe they no longer need the Father's guidance given through His prophets? Why are they ignoring the counsel that was sent in love and for preparation? The food on the carts is even offered for a minimum donation. The members do not realize that they are buying and selling on the Sabbath. I now notice electrical power cords and have a strong desire to make a whip from these cords to drive the members out of the church. I want to roll the carts out the doors, letting them tumble down

the steps and break into pieces. Let the dogs, rats, pigs, and buzzards consume the worthless food that was offered.<sup>1</sup>

I now leave the foyer and walk down one of the many short, tunneled entryways that go into the sanctuary. I am in shock at the things I hear. There is the noise of instruments and singing that is being performed not to the glory and honor of God, but rather to Satan. Some are even dancing. Next a man offers a prayer as if to sanctify the sanctuary. He stands looking up with his palms held upwards. I wonder why he does not kneel and bow his head in reverence. He speaks like an orator in a performing way, and his prayer sounds as if it was rehearsed. Why is he not praying from his heart? I watch as the words uttered float upwards as if going to the heavenly Father, but then fall to the floor, shattering like crystal. He finishes and the audience cheers and applauds his prayer. He now tells a story to entertain, and many laugh and applaud again. Then he calls for more singing. Words are displayed on a huge screen. I wonder why the members do not sing inspired hymns that were written to bring people closer to God. Instead they all stand and wave or clap their hands, and there is more dancing.

Another man walks to the front of the platform. The music stops and the dancers return to their seats. The man states how God and His angels are there and have sung and danced with them. He encourages everyone to enjoy the refreshments in the foyer and to now take part in one of the many exciting Sabbath School classes.

I leave and pass through a tunneled entryway that leads to the now even louder foyer. I am looking for a classroom where I can hear God's Word being spoken. I notice a man who is looking to see who

---

<sup>1</sup> John 2:13-16 And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables; And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

---

he can invite to his class. I notice that his body is very old, but his face has had much plastic surgery to change the structure of his face from the way his Creator formed it. He has changed the appearance of his cheeks, nose and chin. It also looks like he has had all the skin removed from his face and replaced with pig skin. He is inviting to his class only those who are young and attractive. He tells the rest that they are not worthy or are a waste of his class' time and should go to another class.

I am now feeling more and more unwanted in this church. I simply desired to worship with my people, but I am made to feel as though this is not my church. Most of what I have seen and heard goes against what God's prophets have taught. These people are not my people and I must leave.

I exit the foyer and now stand outside where there is peace and quiet. The Father and the Holy Spirit were not present in that church. I know that the Father's church exists. It is His people that make up His church. This building does not contain His people, because they are asleep and have been deceived by the one they worship. I know that God's people are out there somewhere. I will just go to a different church. I realize that even if there is only one faithful person, the Father will be there with them.<sup>2</sup>

I now know that in the far distance toward the west there is a home church that I will visit. Surely those members will worship in the

---

<sup>2</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 19, p. 242

Those who keep God's Commandments, those who live not by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God, compose the church of the living God.

The Acts of the Apostles, p. 11

From the beginning, faithful souls have constituted the church on earth.

Ibid., p. 54

To the end of time, the presence of the Spirit is to abide with the true church.



correct way. I quickly run down the steps and am happy at the thought of finding a place where I can be with my people and be welcomed. I walk across the street, through a grassy area, up a hill and down a hill, focusing ahead on an older house built on the side of a hill. I am walking fast and even though much time passes, it seems like it only takes seconds to arrive. I am eager to go inside. The back door is level with the ground, but the front has stairs that I quickly climb. When I reach the front porch, I notice a large, round clock hanging on one of several square, wooden pillars. The time shows that it is almost 8:00 a.m. I know that the Sabbath School and church worship services will not start for a while, but I wanted to be with my people who would be glad to have me with them. I wanted to fellowship before the services. While I knew I could just open the door and walk inside, I decided to knock first and call out "Good morning. Happy Sabbath."<sup>3</sup>

I walk into the hall just inside the doorway and notice several rooms on the left and right. Suddenly I see three women come out of the rooms on the right and two on the left. They are frantically trying to get ready. They are still in their bathrobe and slippers and have curlers in their hair. One of the women stops and in an agitated voice says to me, "What are you doing here? We are not ready! Why are you here so early? We are not ready! Why did you come so soon? You came too soon! I am not ready! Why did you come so soon? You came too soon!"

---

<sup>3</sup> The Desire of Ages, pp. 489-490

The True Witness says, "Behold, I stand at the door, and knock." Revelation 3:20. Every warning, reproof, and entreaty in the word of God or through His messengers is a knock at the door of the heart. It is the voice of Jesus asking for entrance. With every knock unheeded, the disposition to open becomes weaker. The impressions of the Holy Spirit if disregarded today, will not be as strong tomorrow. The heart becomes less impressible, and lapses into a perilous unconsciousness of the shortness of life, and of the great eternity beyond. Our condemnation in the judgment will not result from the fact that we have been in error, but from the fact that we have neglected heaven-sent opportunities for learning what is truth.

My heart aches as I hear the words ringing in my ears. I now notice a mirror on the wall to my right. As I look in the mirror, I suddenly realize it was not me this whole time. I was looking through the eyes of Jesus. For the first time I notice the scars in His forehead that were made by the crown of thorns.

I now watch as Jesus walks out of the house. I hear Him saying how He sent a message telling all to get ready because He is coming. He says how He told us not to say He is coming soon because that implies that it will be sometime down the road. He told us to get ready because He is coming. He says He came to the church and was not welcomed because they do not worship the Father but rather Satan. He says how He went to the small home church, but they were not ready and instead told Him He came too soon.<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>4</sup> Mark 13:33-37 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

Jeremiah 8:19-20 Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities? The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

The Signs of the Times, August 13, 1894

The solemn fate of the five foolish virgins, presented in the parable of the ten virgins, is recorded to warn those who, while professing the faith of Christ, have become cold and backslidden.

The five foolish virgins represent the careless, indolent, self-satisfied professor of religion. They have a calm expectation of entering heaven sometime, yet they have not purified their souls by obeying the truth.

Jesus slowly descends the front steps, walking away unwelcomed, unwanted and rejected. I now hear another voice saying, "He gave so much for a world that does not want Him." I now see that the Herald stands next to me. He addresses me by my heavenly name and explains that Jesus, the King of Kings, the One who holds the keys to

---

The five foolish virgins had a real interest in the gospel. They knew what was the perfect standard of righteousness; but their energies were paralyzed with self-love; for they lived to please and glorify themselves, and had not the oil of grace in their vessels with which to replenish their lamps. They were often distressed by the enemy, who knew their weakness, and placed darkness before them in the semblance of light. Truth, precious, life-giving truth, represented as oil, appeared to them as unessential, and Satan took advantage of their blindness, ignorance, and weakness of faith, and they had a fluctuating experience, based on uncertain principles.

All who wait for the heavenly Bridegroom are represented in the parable as slumbering because their Lord delayed his coming; but the wise roused themselves at the message of his approach, and responded to the message, and their spiritual life was replenished. Their spiritual discernment was not all gone, and they sprang into line. As they took hold of the grace of Christ, their religious experience became vigorous and abundant, and their affections were set upon things above. They discerned where was the source of their supply, and appreciated the love that God had for them. They opened their hearts to receive the Holy Spirit, by which the love of God was shed abroad in their hearts. Their lights were trimmed and burning, and sent forth steady rays in to the moral darkness of the world. They glorified God, because they had the oil of grace in their hearts, and did the very work that their Master did before them,--went forth to seek and to save those who were lost.

The Review and Herald, March 27, 1894

The five foolish virgins had lamps (this means a knowledge of Scripture truth), but they had not the grace of Christ. Day by day they went through a round of ceremonies and external duties, but their service was lifeless, devoid of the righteousness of Christ.

eternal life, wants so much to be with His people each Sabbath, to sing and glorify the heavenly Father's name. He says that Jesus longs for the day when He can throw down the censer and return to claim His people, and that our Lord, our Master, our King gave up everything to save us from sin and to rescue us from this earth.

The Herald now explains that it is sad how some will read this dream and think they are now to start church services at 8:00 a.m. This message is not about the time to begin a service, but about living each moment as if it is the time that our Great Master will walk with each of us. The Herald tells me that we have all been told to repent and to prepare. It will soon be seen that many will be laid to rest in the arms of their Master. Each moment that each is given will be for some the last moment until they are called from sleeping in the grave. For them it will be but a brief thought and next they will see Jesus coming in the clouds. He will call those who listened and prepared. The rest will be called later to receive their judgment. For many He will soon call the marking angel to mark the place where they lay but for a short time. Those who remain to see those of age, of youth, the parents, the sons or daughters laid to rest should not have remorse, but rejoice that the King of Kings in His compassion allowed them to rest through the things that are just ahead.

The Herald tells me he has been sent to share some things with me and asks if I will walk with him for a short while. I hold out my right hand and we are instantly in a classroom. I sit in the only chair while the Herald stands up front and tells me that he was told I am wondering about something. I tell him that many know that I sinned, but I also asked to be forgiven. Many have stated that I claimed the posted dreams on my website were not from God. The Herald assures me that all the angels, those who walk the streets of gold, Jesus who holds the censer and serves on our behalf, the Father who sits on His throne, all know that I never stated the posted dreams are of Satan. The Herald explains that those who share that false statement are guided by Satan. Those who have never bothered to verify its validity will receive their judgment from God.

The Herald instructs on the following. There will always be people who are quick to share the sins of others. Notice how quickly people rushed to tell the world about the sins of individuals like Samuel Koranteng-Pipim and Jim Hohnberger. None are exceptions from the

guiles of Lucifer. He will attack all, but especially those who are doing the Father's work. When one of those falls into sin, people are quick to spread gossip and information. They do not bother sharing the great truths they have taught or the many that have been brought to God because of their work. If they want to spread news, then let them spread the following news. The Father has heard the requests for forgiveness from these individuals. They have spoken not from their lips, but from their hearts. The Father heard their pleas of repentance and has forgiven them. The Father has said that He knows of their sins no more. They are to know that from the depths of the pit He will raise them to serve as preachers that will do His biddings. The Herald reveals that he will show me more of this later. He says that many have pointed out my sin, but have forgotten of many others who also sinned but repented and were used again by God, just as I was forgiven and am being used by God again.<sup>5</sup>

For those who are not able to recall those who were used throughout this earth's history that had a special walk with the Father but sinned greatly, the following will help them to understand. The Herald says that he is instructed to now place me in another dream.

I find myself in a courtroom in front of and on the right side of the judge's bench. I am standing with my back toward the judge. There is a wooden railing in front of me and to my right. On the other side of

---

<sup>5</sup> Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 106

The Lord often works where we least expect Him; He surprises us by revealing His power through instruments of His own choice, while He passes by the men to whom we have looked as those through whom light should come. God desires us to receive the truth upon its own merits--because it is truth.

Ibid., p. 107

No one should claim that he has all the light there is for God's people. The Lord will not tolerate this. He has said, "I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it." Even if all our leading men should refuse light and truth, that door will still remain open. The Lord will raise up men who will give the people the message for this time.

that railing is where another person would stand with his back to the judge. I look behind me so that I can see the judge and notice he is positioned up so high that I cannot see him. Those who sit facing me are also unable to see him. All we see is a very bright light.

In front of me and to my left is the prosecutor in a long, black robe. He wears a black satin sash around his neck and a black ruffled shirt underneath his robe. He also wears a periwig. The look in his eyes is that of someone anxious to accuse others of their sins.<sup>6</sup>

In front of me and to my right is the defender. He wears the same outfit as the prosecutor, except in white. The defender has a look of peacefulness and patience.

A large audience has now gathered, and the prosecutor walks over and stands in front of me. He says that he will show why I will not be allowed to continue with my ministry. He states that he has proof that I have sinned by breaking all of the commandments, because if you break one you have broken them all. He explains how I lied and that many believed this lie, so now I cannot be trusted. He continues by accusing me of being a fake, a fraud, and clearly not a true prophet. He then walks back to his chair and sits on the edge as if he is anxious to jump up and accuse the next person.

Next the defender walks over and stands in front of me. In his soft voice he says, "Yes, Ernie has done what you said. He actually did this and a lot more that you did not mention. Ernie did indeed sin, but when Ernie was confronted about his sins, he repented." The defender walks back to his table and says, "To please those in the court who stand ready to cast judgment, I call for all to see and hear David, the son of Jesse." A man walks out and stands to my right on the other side of the railing. The prosecutor rises and introduces David as the great king David who had much power but sinned greatly. He looked upon Bathsheba and lusted in his heart. He then

---

<sup>6</sup> Revelation 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

---

committed adultery with her. She became pregnant, so David called for her husband to be brought in from the battlefield to lie with her. When he refused, this thwarted David's plan that Bathsheba could claim her husband as the father. So David ordered the husband back but to the front lines of battle where he was killed. It was not until the prophet Nathan confronted David that he confessed his sins. David was found guilty of lusting, lying, adultery, and murder. The prosecutor returns to his seat.

The defender walks to the front and in a quiet voice states that, yes, all that was mentioned David did and more, but after he was confronted, he confessed and repented. Two guards walk over and each stands on either side of David. The voice of a moderator now states that David found favor in the eyes of the heavenly Father who accepted his confession and forgave him. He is now guiltless and the Father no longer remembers his sins. As he is dismissed, the guards escort him to freedom.

The guards escort in another man who now stands to my right. The prosecutor rises and announces him to be the great Noah who built an ark to save the human race and the animal kingdom, but he accuses him of sinning. After the Flood, he grew grapes that he made into wine. After he drank the wine and became drunk, his son, Ham, looked upon him in his nakedness. Noah then announced a curse on Ham's son. The prosecutor returns to his chair and the defender stands up. He again says in his soft voice that, yes, all that was spoken about Noah he did and more, but Noah repented and God forgave him. The guards enter and stand one on each side of Noah. The moderator announces that Noah found favor with God. He was forgiven and shown of three great races to come from his sons. The guards escort him to freedom.<sup>7</sup>

---

<sup>7</sup> Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 117

Noah, speaking by divine inspiration, foretold the history of the three great races to spring from these fathers of mankind. Tracing the descendants of Ham, through the son rather than the father, he declared, "Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren." The unnatural crime of Ham declared that filial reverence had long before been cast from his soul, and it revealed

I now see the guards bring in Elijah the prophet who was translated. The prosecutor walks over and explains that here is a great man. He prayed that there be no rain for three and a half years, and it was so. At Mount Carmel he showed the power the Father gave him. Yet he sinned when he feared Jezebel and ran for his life. He showed no faith. Before the defender could speak, the guards walk over to Elijah. The moderator now explains that Elijah confessed and found favor with the Father. He was taken to heaven where he now walks with the Father.

The guards bring in another man, and the prosecutor goes before him. He introduces him as the great Moses who delivered the Israelites. Then he says what a sinner he was. He was cared for as a prince, but then he killed an Egyptian and fled for his life. When he came back to lead his people from Egyptian bondage, he called plagues upon the Egyptians, which caused destruction and death. Near the end of leading his people when they were complaining that there was no water, he became angry and hit the rock instead of speaking to it as God had commanded. He took the glory to himself. Moses died shortly after that.

Next the defender walks over to Moses and places his right hand on the left shoulder of Moses. He explains in a gentle voice that what the prosecutor stated is true, that what he mentioned, Moses did and more. As the guards return to Moses, I once again hear the prosecutor state that Moses was a murderer, that he had a problem with patience, following directions, a lack of faith, and that he could not even speak clearly. The defender explains that Moses repented and found favor with God and that the Father commanded that Moses be brought from the ground and life breathed back into his lungs. He was then taken to where he now walks the streets of gold. I watch as Moses is escorted out of the courtroom.

---

the impiety and vileness of his character. These evil characteristics were perpetuated in Canaan and his posterity, whose continued guilt called upon them the judgments of God.

---



Now many others are brought in to stand for judgment, such as Peter (denied Christ), Solomon (lust, vanity), Jonah (ran from God), Samson (gave away God's secret, lust), Jacob (lied), Aaron (helped in making the golden calf), Abraham (lied), Sarah (distrust in God, jealousy, harshness), Eve (doubted God's word), Miriam (pride, criticism, prejudice, jealousy), Rebekah (deceit), Mary Magdalene, (demon possession, fornication), etc. Each one is brought forward and the prosecutor accuses them all of their past sins. Each time the defender agrees with what is said but shows that each confessed and was forgiven. Each time they were again found in favor with God.

Next the moderator mentions that I had been found guilty of lying because I showed a lack of faith that God would protect my ministry as He protected Elijah. I did not confess until I was confronted, just as David did not confess until Nathan confronted him. The moderator asks, "How do you find him? Is he guilty as the prosecutor states? The audience is quiet as they think about all the others throughout earth's history who have sinned. Some greatly sinned, but they repented and were forgiven. They were found in God's favor again.

All present now hear the judge's voice that comes from high above and behind the very bright lights. This voice has not spoken until now. It is the sound of a thunderous waterfall, a mountain stream, and a small trickle of water—all at the same time. As this Great Voice speaks, everyone present immediately falls to their knees. The Voice talks about listening to the plea for forgiveness from my lips. Yet it was the plea from my heart that He knew of my sincerity. It was His decision to remove the record of my sins, and He remembers them no more. He asks those who are eager to accuse me if they stand without sin. The Great Voice states that no one has been able to prove from the Bible or Spirit of Prophecy where there is error in the dreams on my website. The Voice commands for anyone who has never sinned to step forward and cast judgment upon the one whom He has forgiven.<sup>8</sup>

---

<sup>8</sup> Romans 3:23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God.

---

The Great Voice calls my name, and I alone am instructed to stand and face my accusers. I rise from my knees and look out over the audience. All are kneeling with their heads bowed. The Voice instructs, "Let those who have sinned and asked forgiveness in the name of My Son, Jesus Christ, stand and leave this place." I watch as those who have come to see me accused and found guilty now rise to their feet. With their heads lowered, they quietly walk out of the courtroom. The prosecutor walks out last. The defender smiles at me and ascends to where He stands next to the Great Judge.<sup>9</sup>

I now find myself walking through a large springtime meadow. There is a wide variety of flowers that are attracting the bees and butterflies, and many birds are singing. I look to my right and see someone sitting in the grass. I walk toward him, and as I get closer I see who it is. As I begin running to Jesus, He stands up and comes toward me. I give Him a hug and tell Him how happy I am that He is there. He tells me that He wants to spend time with me on this Sabbath day and that He is going to show me something. He explains that what He is going to show me is similar to what He showed His prophet, Ellen White. The message is still the same, but shown for this day and age so that it will be better understood.

I am standing with Jesus as an observer. I notice people beginning to ascend a very tall mountain. Each individual is carrying a very large and full canvas bag on his back. I am wondering how they can support or stabilize the heavy weight they are carrying. As these people begin walking on the grass up the slight grade, they are

---

<sup>9</sup> John 8:7-11 He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

singing the song “When We Walk With the Lord.” When they reach the refrain, they all sing very loudly, “Trust and obey.”

When we walk with the Lord in the light of His Word,  
What a glory He sheds on our way!  
While we do His good will, He abides with us still,  
And with all who will trust and obey.

Refrain:

Trust and obey, for there's no other way  
To be happy in Jesus, but to trust and obey.

Not a shadow can rise, not a cloud in the skies,  
But His smile quickly drives it away;  
Not a doubt nor a fear, not a sigh nor a tear,  
Can abide while we trust and obey.

*Refrain*

Not a burden we bear, not a sorrow we share,  
But our toil He doth richly repay;  
Not a grief nor a loss, not a frown nor a cross,  
But is blessed if we trust and obey.

*Refrain*

But we never can prove the delights of His love  
Until all on the altar we lay,  
For the favor He shows, and the joy He bestows,  
Are for them who will trust and obey.

*Refrain*

Then in fellowship sweet we will sit at His feet.  
Or we'll walk by His side in the way;  
What He says we will do, where He sends we will go,  
Never fear, only trust and obey.

*Refrain*<sup>\*</sup>

---

<sup>\*</sup> *When We Walk With the Lord* lyrics written by J. H. Sammis

---

I watch as they continue on. After a while, some remove their shoes and walk barefoot to get a better grip. Later on some give up and turn back down the mountain. It was too difficult for them and they gave up. As the group becomes smaller, all are now barefooted and many have had to cast off almost all the clothing they were wearing. They continue to sing the same song. Being of one mind and in unity, they all know they must trust and obey. After quite some time, they leave the grassy area and for a long time are following a gravel path going up the mountain. As they near the top, the path becomes very narrow. In places it is barely wider than their left and right foot together. As they begin climbing up the now very steep grade, each carefully decides where to place their feet, which are now raw and bleeding from the sharp shale on the path. They begin realizing that it is impossible on their own to make it to the top of the mountain with the path so narrow and steep and with the heavy weight on their backs. They keep going, singing the same song and all striving to trust and obey.

Suddenly they notice a very large white rope with many knots tied in it. They begin to use the rope, trusting that it will help them the rest of the way. Many have cuts on their legs from tripping and falling. Their hands and arms are cut and bleeding from steadying themselves. They are using the rope to pull themselves up the final, steep part of the mountain.

One at a time they finally reach the top, which is a large plateau of rich green grass that goes on as far as they can see. As they begin walking, they see in front of them a flat, marble area that is a base for many marble steps that ascend into the sky. At the top is the most glorious throne made of pure gold. Each now removes the bag they have been carrying and drops it onto the marble base in front of the first step. The bags break open and many treasures fall out. I see gold goblets with jewels, strands of precious gems, large mounds of gold and silver coins, and bundles of money. Those who struggled and endured until they ascended to the top of this great mountain now cast their treasures at the foot of the throne.<sup>10</sup> They leave their

---

<sup>10</sup> The Review and Herald, August 16, 1898

---

---

By precept and example, the followers of Christ are to preach Christ. They are to entreat their fellow men not to provide for themselves only an earthly portion, and deprive themselves of eternal happiness. "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth," says Christ, "where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also." He who secures his treasure beside the eternal throne, becomes a partaker of the heavenly attributes. Divine attributes and temporal blessings are appreciated and enjoyed in a sense that the worldling can not understand.

Christ's Object Lessons, pp. 374-375

God desires us to choose the heavenly in place of the earthly. He opens before us the possibilities of a heavenly investment. He would give encouragement to our loftiest aims, security to our choicest treasure. . . . When the riches that moth devours and rust corrupts shall be swept away, Christ's followers can rejoice in their heavenly treasure, the riches that are imperishable.

Better than all the friendship of the world is the friendship of Christ's redeemed. Better than a title to the noblest palace on earth is a title to the mansions our Lord has gone to prepare. And better than all the words of earthly praise will be the Saviour's words to His faithful servants, "Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world." Matthew 25:34.

To those who have squandered His goods, Christ still gives opportunity to secure lasting riches. He says, "Give, and it shall be given unto you." "Provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth." Luke 6:38; 12:33. "Charge them that are rich in this world, . . . that they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life." 1 Timothy 6:17-19.

treasures behind and continue on, no longer having an interest in those things. As they walk on through the grass, their hands, legs, and feet become healed and their appearance changes. A bright light now completely envelops them.

Jesus now reminds me that He revealed in the last dream how He would send dreams to many to give all they have, and that now is the time to invest for their retirement in heaven. A few who Jesus instructed to give all have cast the message aside. Others have decided to only share a small portion of their funds. This shows little or no faith. Some have decided they want to secure a place to retire on this earth. Some have decided they want to secure a country home and have a garden because they are following Spirit of Prophecy counsel. However, God is calling those who are willing to forsake all, some to give of their funds, some to travel from place to place to give the last gospel message.

The final work is about to happen, and there are still those who are not ready. Jesus will come and He will be told that He came too soon. Will He find faith today or only a people who are clapping and dancing or living in ease, whether it is in a city or the country? Will Jesus find a people who are ready to give up all, knowing that He will provide for them? He asks His people to give all. He gave all for eternity for His people. He did not tell His persecutors to only whip His back. He did not tell them to only nail one arm to the cross. He did not tell them to nail Him to the cross only until He felt faint and hungry. He now stands as your Brother, if you will accept Him. Will you welcome Him with open arms or will He have to walk away from you? Will you greet Him when He returns, or will you tell Him that He came too soon?

Jesus is asking that His people supply in faith what is needed to finish the last great work. He reminds me that He has promised to send pastors to do His work. He will send those who have fallen and know firsthand the importance of repentance. One cannot speak or teach of those things without knowing about them. He reminds me how the

---

Then let your property go beforehand to heaven. Lay up your treasures beside the throne of God.

---

Herald showed me Pipim and Hohnberger and others like them. These are teachers who teach according to God's instructions. I was shown how they and others have been forgiven and stand ready to do a great work.

Jesus asked those with means to lay up their treasures in heaven not on this earth.<sup>11</sup> I was shown that many will be laid to rest, to be called

---

<sup>11</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 8, p. 305

We rob the Lord's treasury when we spend money needlessly, and fail to put it at His command. God has not designed that thousands of pounds should be locked up in banks or in investments, but that they should be put to a wise use.

O how I long to see His work advancing as rapidly as it should be advancing! If only we could put into circulation some of the means lying idle in banks and invested in unnecessary houses and lands, what a blessing it would be to the cause! How much more quickly the light of present truth would be diffused throughout the world!

We are too far advanced in this world's history to indulge in ease and idleness. And none should think to hoard their means for future years, but let them invest their means to create new interests in places where the need of truth is felt. If all the professed followers of Christ had followed this course, great changes would have been wrought in our cities.

The General Conference Bulletin, October 1, 1896

If indeed the Lord is coming, it is time to sell what you have and give alms. It is time to put out your money to the exchangers, time to place every dollar you can spare, into the treasury of the Lord, that institutions may be erected for the education of workers, who shall be instructed as were those who attended the school of the prophets. If the Lord comes and finds you doing this kind of work, he will say, "Well done, good and faithful servant; . . . enter thou into the joy of thy Lord."

The Lord has entrusted his servants with his household goods, with the investment of his capital, and he expects them to be diligent and

from the grave by the voice of Jesus. Jesus calls upon all to obey His instructions. Now is the time that His work is to be done. Now is the time to lay your treasures at the foot of the throne. Now is the time that Jesus is calling His preachers to battle.

Jesus instructed His people before to prepare. To prepare also means to think of each day as the last day you are given. Each new day you awake is a gift and may be the last until Jesus calls you from the grave, either to eternal life or to eternal loss. Many believe that because they love God and have a close walk with Him that no harm will come to them. He has instructed each who will heed His messages to prepare. As God's messenger, Ellen White was instructed to give this message:

How often have those in danger of being destroyed by terrible outbreakings of winds and waters been mercifully shielded from harm! Do we realize that we have been spared from destruction only because of the protecting care of unseen agencies? Although many ships have gone down and many men and women on board have perished, God has mercifully spared His people. But we should not be surprised if some of those who love and fear God were to be engulfed in the tempestuous waters of the ocean. They would sleep until the Lifegiver comes to give them life. We are not to cast one word of reflection upon God or upon His manner of working. *Manuscript Releases, Vol. 19, p. 281*

When God's prophet was asked to record those words, certain methods of travel did not exist then as they do now. God has protected many for the sake of one. In other cases He has allowed many faithful ones to be laid to rest along with many who were unfaithful. The closing events of this earth are occurring. These are

---

active, looking out for the interests of his kingdom. All are to be workers; but the heaviest burden of responsibility rests upon those who have the greatest talent, the largest means, the most abundant opportunity. We are to be justified by faith, and judged by our works.

---



the signs that you were told to watch for and which were spoken of by God's prophets. Some of His people will continue each day until they see Jesus coming in the clouds. Many others will be laid to rest until the day when He calls them from the grave. Instructions were given to prepare, because many are now being laid to rest or soon will be. God is asking where your treasure is being placed. Is it at the foot of the heavenly throne to support the workers God has selected? Or is it placed in a bank, a mortgaged home, in land, or in vehicles? Each must give an account to God if their treasures were not used to assist in spreading His Word through the pastors and teachers He is selecting.

Jesus tells me that those who hear His voice and know the presence of the Holy Spirit will give all they have to His ministry so that Becky and I can begin traveling again to share God's messages. We are to ask those who are interested in serving with the For My People Ministry to tell us of their interest. The Lord will then direct us as to who should join our ministry. It will be through the generous giving of others that will support and sustain those who will serve in this ministry. Jesus reveals to me that He has many lieutenants who are eager to serve and are waiting and ready. There will be those who will give to this ministry to provide a financial support structure. Others will see this and join in to give financially. Jesus reminds me that He will continue to send messages and dreams to His people. Messages will also include a request to place all they have at the foot of God's throne to support the For My People Ministry.

Jesus also tells me that He has many who have served, but were dismissed because of the straight words they shared. He has others who have sinned but repented and were forgiven. He has lieutenants ready and waiting who speak different languages. He reminds me that I have been given instructions of what I am to do and how those who are called are to reach His people. Jesus stresses that His people are His Church, His Seventh-day Adventists. He is waiting for His people to accept the direction of the Holy Spirit in where to place their treasures. It will be through all that is given that the heavenly Father's lieutenants are able to step forward to give His words. Many have asked to be a part of God's work, but who is willing to place all they have at the footsteps of His throne?

Jesus has already shown how the funds of many will be taken away from them. They will no longer be able to make their mortgage payments. They will lose their funds and their home. They have an opportunity to give all now and let the heavenly Father provide for them or pray later asking forgiveness because they did not give all and have now lost all. Jesus reminds us of Psalm 50:10 that says, "For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills." He tells me to let it be known that even the ground the forest grows on and that all the cattle walk on belongs to Him. He owns all this through the life that He gave and the blood that He shed. Each individual is given a chance to give all in faith knowing that God will provide for them and protect them.

Jesus tells me that many have asked for a sign. Many have asked to have their private and non-private prayers answered. They have asked for a message. They have asked for guidance, to be led in the right way. For those who are still asking, praying, seeking, fasting, and meditating, Jesus is asking them to open their eyes, uncover their ears, and lift up their head to see before them every facet of intense weather that God is allowing. The Holy Spirit is being removed and every form of evil is being allowed. It is written in God's Word about earthquakes in different places. We are witnessing the four winds beginning to be loosed. Jesus has stated how He would allow many to be laid to rest, some with God's mark and others with the mark of Satan. God has given so many signs, but many still ask for a sign. Jesus says that time will need to be cut short, because the spirit of Satan grows stronger in those who walk this earth. The spirit of Satan can be seen in the interactions of those who were created in God's image and in the unrepentance of those who walk daily in Satan's shadow. Jesus says that God has sent a message about the love of the love of the love in the eyes of Jesus. Many have said amen to that message. However, when God shows guidelines through His messengers, those same individuals pray for guidance. Jesus asks, "Will I find faith, or will I find many like Thomas who needed to place his hand on the wound in My side. Will I find faith, or will I find many still asking for a sign when I come in the clouds to call My people home?"

Jesus tells me that He instructed those who walk in His light, who act in faith to serve, who have been cut down by sin's control, those whom He has reached down, wiped the mud of sin off and picked

them up that He has a work for them to do. He says to not be afraid of each new day, but to let Him guide each step along your walk.

Jesus looks at me, calls me by my heavenly name, and says that He has once again given instructions through me of what is to be done now. With the signs in the world that have been witnessed, for those who stand as Thomas and need to feel the wound, know that the signs you have asked for are in front of you. Some are waiting for the fireballs as a sign or for complete cities to be removed from the face of the earth. To these Jesus asks, "Will you stand in the path of the fireball? Will your sign be to see this in your eyes as you are frozen and unable to move? It is with the love I have for you that I send instructions of what needs to be done now. Those who wait will receive a curse of remorse. Once again I send a message. Let each take heed of this warning. To those who I have instructed to give all, I gave instructions to My prophet, Ellen White." Jesus turns and points to the sky and shows me these words:

Everyone must stand the test for himself. The faith of individual members of the church will be tested as though there were not another person in the world. Houses and lands will be of no use to the saints in the time of trouble, for they will then have to flee before infuriated mobs, and at that time their possessions cannot be disposed of to advance the cause of present truth. I saw that if any held on to their property, and did not inquire of the Lord as to their duty, He would not make duty known, and they would be permitted to keep their property, and in the time of trouble it would come up before them like a mountain to crush them, and they would try to dispose of it, but would not be able. But if they desired to be taught, He would teach them, in a time of need, when to sell and how much to sell. It is too late now to cling to worldly treasures. Soon unnecessary houses and lands will be of no benefit to anyone, for the curse of God will rest more and more heavily upon the earth. The call comes, "Sell that ye have, and give alms" [Luke 12:33]. This message should be faithfully borne--urged home to the hearts of the people--that God's own property may be returned to Him in offerings to advance His work in the world. *Last Day Events*, pp. 260-261

Jesus tells me that all will be cared for who will now give in faith what they can in order to allow those He calls to teach and serve. All their daily needs will be provided for. Now is the time to give before the time of trouble when it will be difficult or impossible to give. Now is the time to give in order to begin the last great important work. Jesus is asking them to read and believe the following words that He instructed Ellen White to record for this generation:

The Lord has shown me repeatedly that it is contrary to the Bible to make any provision for our temporal wants in the time of trouble. I saw that if the saints had food laid up by them or in the field in the time of trouble, when sword, famine, and pestilence are in the land, it would be taken from them by violent hands, and strangers would reap their fields. Then will be the time for us to trust wholly in God, and He will sustain us. I saw that our bread and water will be sure at that time, and that we shall not lack or suffer hunger, for God is able to spread a table for us in the wilderness. If necessary He would send ravens to feed us, as He did to feed Elijah, or rain manna from heaven, as He did for the Israelites. I saw that a time of trouble was before us, when stern necessity will compel the people of God to live on bread and water. . . . In the time of trouble none will labor with their hands. Their sufferings will be mental, and God will provide food for them. The time of trouble is just before us, and then stern necessity will require the people of God to deny self and to eat merely enough to sustain life, but God will prepare us for that time. In that fearful hour our necessity will be God's opportunity to impart His strengthening power and to sustain His people. Bread and water is all that is promised to the remnant in the time of trouble. In the time of trouble, just before the coming of Christ, the righteous will be preserved through the ministration of heavenly angels. *Last Day Events*, pp. 264-265

Jesus stands in front of me and places a hand on each of my shoulders. He tells me that the accusations that were made against me were simply that—just accusations. All the accusers have literally walked away. Jesus again informs me that while Becky and I travel,

---

we are to ask those whom God instructs to join in the great work. Those who accept will do miraculous things that have not been experienced since the disciples. Those who accept will go forth and teach according to God's words. Many will learn. Jesus says that He will send His Spirit to them. We are to know that now is the time to surrender all at the foot of the throne. Now is the time to begin. Now is the time to decide where each wants to live. Do you want to live in a comfortable home or in a rental home ready to go where you are sent? Each needs to decide whether to store up treasures on this earth or to invest them in souls for heaven. Jesus reveals that His preachers who stand as lieutenants have been prepared to go forth in the battle just before us. The means will be provided for all this to happen. Jesus requests that those who are able to give are to give all now. He says, "Our Father does indeed own all the cattle on a thousand hills. Will I find faith?"

In summary, Jesus instructs that those who believe in the messages and wish to hear Becky and me share them, to send us an invitation to speak so that they may be strengthened. Let those who are seeking to help in the final work present themselves to us as willing candidates to serve in our ministry. God will instruct as to who will serve. Let those He ordained and commissioned but who have fallen and repented, like Pipim and Hohnberger, if they are willing, let them rise up to serve in the For My People Ministry. Let these answer the call to go forth and do the work, knowing that all their needs will be provided. Let them and those who I have ordained and who have been discarded because of the truth they believed and taught, like Hugo Gambetta, go forth and display the power of the Holy Spirit.<sup>12</sup> Jesus is calling for them to go forth in His name, and with the messages He has sent for His people to proclaim the fourth angel's message. They are to go forth holding two megaphones, one in each

---

<sup>12</sup> Testimonies to Ministers, pp. 409-410

Many will stand in our pulpits with the torch of false prophecy in their hands, kindled from the hellish torch of Satan. If doubts and unbelief are cherished, the faithful ministers will be removed from the people who think they know so much. "If thou hadst known," said Christ, "even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes."

hand. They are to stand high where all can see them. Those who have accused them will see and hear whom God has called to give His messages. Let them go forth as the disciples did with the power and might given them through the Holy Spirit. Let them rise up to teach, preach, serve and stand united as God's true people, His true Seventh-day Adventist Church—those who will stand united in worship and in the teachings of the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy through Ellen White, united in the messages God has sent through His prophets for these end times—let them stand together united as one, as His people and His church—united in His messages.

Jesus asks me what the time is on my watch. I look down and remove my watch from my wrist and place it in my pocket. I tell Him my time is His and I do not go by my watch, but all is in His time and by His watch.

Jesus hugs me and tells me that He looks forward to being with me again. He says, "Tell My people I am looking forward to the day when I can hug each of My people and walk with them. Show no remorse from My words, but rejoice, for I come quickly!"

## THE SENIOR PASTOR

November 2, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, Becky and I have been traveling and have just finished one of several meetings. We have had several people come forward to share how they would like to work with the For My People Ministry. A short time passes and I notice that all have left, except one man who sat toward the right front during the meeting. I had noticed this man because he presented himself a little differently from the others, as if he were someone who had at one time served as a pastor. He is an older man, and the hair he has left has grayed. Through the day's presentation, he had sat quietly listening to the messages.

I now approach him and he introduces himself. I recognize his name, because he had served for years as a pastor in the Seventh-day Adventist Church. He has a look of despair, as if he had fallen into sin. He explains that he heard about my dreams years ago and admits that he never read them, because his superiors sent out a message to the pastors that I was not allowed to speak in the conference churches. He was told that I was to be talked about in a negative way to the members. He reveals that as interest grew in my dreams, his local conference did not support them, and when I fell into sin, it was easier for his church members to discredit the dreams. He shares that as time went on, he was instructed to change the program of his church worship service, which is spoken against in the book, *the TRUTH, the whole TRUTH, and nothing but the TRUTH*. He tells me that what was documented in the TRUTH book against emerging church activities, he was doing due to instructions from his conference.<sup>1</sup> At the time he did not give it much thought, but simply did what he was instructed to do. "After all," he says, "I did not want to

---

<sup>1</sup> The Ellen G. White 1888 Materials, p. 1002

Before the great trouble shall come upon the world such as has never been since there was a nation, those who have faltered and who would ignorantly lead in unsafe paths will reveal this before the real vital test, the last proving, comes, so that whatsoever they may say will not be regarded as voicing the True Shepherd.

lose my job.” I know this person symbolizes other Seventh-day Adventist pastors in the same situation.

The man continues by revealing that as time went by, he got involved physically with one of his female members. He was terminated from employment and his credentials were taken from him. It was then that he began reading my dreams. He read the dream called, “The Journey Home,” about how I felt I had muddied the mantle I was given. He felt he had greatly stained and ripped the mantle he was given. He shares how he approached the throne of God’s mercy and asked for forgiveness, but he still feels he has not been forgiven. He looks at me with tears streaming down his face and says that he is a lost man. He does not feel his prayers have been heard and that, as a shepherd of the flock he was given, he failed to tend to their needs, that instead he had tended to his own selfish desires. He admits that he followed the directions of the conference and introduced unholy practices and that he will be held accountable.

I feel that I am not the one who should be counseling this older man who, I think, knows and understands much more than I do. So I quietly ask God to give me the right words to say. I put my arm around the man and explain that as a sinner who also sinned greatly, I was fortunate to have been told in a dream that I was forgiven. I further explain that even as I was forgiven, if he sincerely repented about the things he did, that God would have forgiven him. I tell him that God will use him to serve as a pastor who will lead a flock to where they will receive clean, fresh water. He can lead them to the greenest pastures where the flock can graze. He can tend and care for a new flock. Each flock would be small but there would be many flocks to tend.

With tears in his eyes, the man notices another man standing next to me. I turn to look, and I immediately know he is the Herald because of his familiar smile and dimples. He addresses me by saying, “Pastor Knoll, I have a message you are to open and read immediately.” He hands me the message and walks away. I unfold the paper, read it quickly, then fold it and put it in my coat pocket.

I look at the man and address him as “Pastor \_\_\_\_\_.” I tell him that I have a message for him. I share that the Father has heard his prayers, but it was the prayer from his heart that the Father holds



closest. He forgave the pastor for what he did and remembers his sins no more. I tell him that God destroyed the stained and ripped mantle the pastor once wore, and that He has now placed over him a mantle that is blue on the outside and white on the inside.<sup>2</sup>

The Father has assigned angels to protect and guide him on the path that He asks him to walk. He is extending a hand to invite him to serve, teach, and lead His sheep to a pasture where they will eat. He

---

<sup>2</sup> The Review and Herald, April 10, 1894

God's work of refining and purifying the soul must go on until his servants are so humbled, so dead to self, that when called into active service, they may have an eye single to the glory of God.

Ye Shall Receive Power, p. 359

Joshua, who represents God's people, is clothed in filthy garments, and stands before the angel; but as the people repent before God for the transgression of His law, and reach up by the hand of faith to lay hold on the righteousness of Christ, Jesus says, "Take away the filthy garments from them, and clothe them with change of raiment" (see Zechariah 3:4).

Exodus 28:31 And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.

Patriarchs and Prophets, pp. 350-351

The garments of the high priest were of costly material and beautiful workmanship, befitting his exalted station. In addition to the linen dress of the common priest, he wore a robe of blue, also woven in one piece.

Revelation 7:14 These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 5, p. 21

We must be preparing for the white robe of character, in order that we may pass within the pearly gates of the city of God to a heaven of bliss.

asks that the pastor lead His sheep to a stream of clear, fresh water. I tell the pastor that God has given him throne-appointed credentials, and he will serve as God's ordained and commissioned pastor. He will report to the Father and not man. He will teach God's instructions and will have many groups to serve. The groups will not serve him. While the pastor travels to teach the groups, the members will invite individuals, such as elders, deacons, deaconesses, and Sabbath School teachers, to lead out in the weekly and Sabbath services.

The worship service is to be as follows. An individual who participates before the assembled group will present announcements. Next a Bible verse will be shared for all to think about. The worship service is to begin and end with reverence in the sanctuary or worship room. Those participating before the assembled group will first meet in a private area for prayer. Then the person presenting the message and the elders will enter, and all will kneel. The presenter will give a short prayer of dedication. Then all will stand to sing a hymn from the hymnal. Next an invitation will be given to share in tithes and offerings. Then a hymn is to be sung by the group or by an individual as special music. After all have knelt for prayer, the one giving the message is to step forward. Consideration should be given regarding the length of the message. Not only do some require physical food by a certain time, but a long message is lost in time. A short message is remembered. At the end of the message, a short prayer should be offered. Next a hymn should be sung and a prayer of consecration offered to close the worship service. All should stand while those leading out exit quietly from the sanctuary. Those worshiping are to exit quietly and in an orderly fashion. Outside the sanctuary, talk should be kept at a low level and the topics should pertain to Sabbath issues.

I am now shown a scene of bright, glorious angels who enter a large Seventh-day Adventist church. They remove the golden candlesticks that have bright white flames. Next I see evil angels go into the same church and replace those candlesticks with ones that have dark flames. The church is dimly lit, but the sign out front still displays the same name, and the members still call themselves Seventh-day Adventists. I know this church represents the many Seventh-day

Adventist churches that have failed.<sup>3</sup> However, groups and individuals that adhere to God's instructions are called "offshoots" by the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which has strayed far from the original blueprint. It is clearly evident that those who adhere to the

---

<sup>3</sup> Revelation 2:4-5 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 18, p. 39

There is hope for our churches if they will heed the message given to the Laodiceans.

Isaiah 1:21 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

The Review and Herald, November 7, 1882

Would not the Lord say, rather, How is the beautiful city become a harlot, and my Father's house a place of merchandise. Because of your unbelief, I cannot do many mighty works among you.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 12, p. 399

The priesthood itself had become corrupt. Priest after priest filled his appointment and performed his religious duties as an actor in a theater.

The Desire of Ages, p. 354

God is dishonored and the gospel is betrayed when His servants depend on the counsel of men who are not under the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Worldly wisdom is foolishness with God. Those who rely upon it will surely err.

Ye Shall Receive Power, p. 240

And multitudes who profess to belong to God's true church are falling under his [Satan's] deceptions. They are being led to turn away from their allegiance to the King of heaven. . . .

worship services of the ecumenical, charismatic, and “emerging” churches are without a doubt the real offshoots.

Many state that the new president of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, Ted Wilson, and the leadership are clearly led by God. However, one who is led by God would not allow these types of worship services to continue. While the Seventh-day Adventist Church is not Babylon, some of its leaders are “masked” Catholic and Jesuit spies.<sup>4</sup> If they were true Seventh-day Adventists, these

---

<sup>4</sup> The Great Controversy (1911), pp. 234-235

Throughout Christendom, Protestantism was menaced by formidable foes. The first triumphs of the Reformation past, Rome summoned new forces, hoping to accomplish its destruction. At this time the order of the Jesuits was created, the most cruel, unscrupulous, and powerful of all the champions of popery. Cut off from earthly ties and human interests, dead to the claims of natural affection, reason and conscience wholly silenced, they knew no rule, no tie, but that of their order, and no duty but to extend its power. The gospel of Christ had enabled its adherents to meet danger and endure suffering, undismayed by cold, hunger, toil, and poverty, to uphold the banner of truth in face of the rack, the dungeon, and the stake. To combat these forces, Jesuitism inspired its followers with a fanaticism that enabled them to endure like dangers, and to oppose to the power of truth all the weapons of deception. There was no crime too great for them to commit, no deception too base for them to practice, no disguise too difficult for them to assume. Vowed to perpetual poverty and humility, it was their studied aim to secure wealth and power, to be devoted to the overthrow of Protestantism, and the re-establishment of the papal supremacy.

When appearing as members of their order, they wore a garb of sanctity, visiting prisons and hospitals, ministering to the sick and the poor, professing to have renounced the world, and bearing the sacred name of Jesus, who went about doing good. But under this blameless exterior the most criminal and deadly purposes were often concealed. It was a fundamental principle of the order that the end justifies the means. By this code, lying, theft, perjury, assassination, were not only pardonable but commendable, when they served the

“leaders” would stop the apostasy and spiritualism flooding throughout the Seventh-day Adventist organization. The organization is God’s church, but His people are not those who speak soft, smooth things. The Ohio Conference of Seventh-day Adventists has again held an innovation conference. Many have stated that this should not have happened after what Ted Wilson shared at the ASI Convention this year; yet it did. I am reminded that Satan does not fight against himself. If evil is seen, those in leadership should not just speak against it, but rather put an end to it. Those who do not stop the evil, or try to stop it, are a part of the evil. Sadly, there are Seventh-day Adventist pastors and members who, when they have spoken against

---

interests of the church. Under various disguises the Jesuits worked their way into offices of state, climbing up to be the counselors of kings, and shaping the policy of nations. They became servants to act as spies upon their masters. They established colleges for the sons of princes and nobles, and schools for the common people; and the children of Protestant parents were drawn into an observance of popish rites. All the outward pomp and display of the Romish worship was brought to bear to confuse the mind and dazzle and captivate the imagination, and thus the liberty for which the fathers had toiled and bled was betrayed by the sons. The Jesuits rapidly spread themselves over Europe, and wherever they went, there followed a revival of popery.

Special Testimonies Series A, No. 12, p. 9

I have sent warnings to many physicians and ministers, and now I must warn all our churches to beware of men who are being sent out to do the work of spies in our conferences and churches,—a work instigated by the father of falsehood and deception. Let every church-member stand true to principle. We have been told what would come, and it has come. The enemy has been working under a species of scientific devising, even as he worked in Eden. I can not specify all now, but I say to our churches, Beware of the representations coming from Battle Creek that would lead you to disregard the warnings given by the Lord about the effort to make that a great educational center. Let not your sons and daughters be gathered there to receive their education. Powerful agencies have been stealthily working there to sow the seeds of evil.

these things, have had their credentials revoked or have been disfellowshipped. However, the leaders allow individuals of other faiths to speak and teach in Seventh-day Adventist churches and schools.

The scene changes and I see Jesus standing before an “old gray gate.” He opens the gate, turns to His “lieutenants,” those who are His pastors, and says, “Here is a pasture; feed my sheep.”<sup>5</sup>

I am now taken where I stand as an unseen observer. I know I am not in a church or a home, but in a rented meeting hall or community center. Chairs have been set up in rows. The platform up front has three chairs. An elder stands behind the podium to review announcements. He discusses the time and place of the coming week’s activities, such as prayer meeting, Bible studies, and healthful living and cooking classes. He closes the announcements with a verse from the Bible and asks all to contemplate the words as they prepare for the worship service.

Moments later, I watch three men enter the platform from a room on the right. The first is an elder, the second is the pastor, and the last is another elder. All three kneel, and the pastor offers a short prayer then takes his seat. An elder walks to the podium and invites all to sing a hymn that had been selected beforehand. At the end of the song, an elder invites all to return tithe and offerings to the storehouse. He calls for the deacons to stand and prays for the gifts that will be given.

The pastor is the same elderly man in this dream who had his credentials taken from him, the one who had stained and ripped his mantle. This senior pastor now has a new mantle and is credentialed by the heavenly Father. I think how lowly it is when a man bestows credentials, but when the God of the universe bestows His credentials, all is possible.

---

<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel 34:12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

The pastor walks to the podium and invites everyone who is able, to kneel. Those who are unable can kneel in their heart as all approach the throne of mercy. He asks for the forgiveness of his sins, so that he may be found worthy to be heard. On behalf of all kneeling, he asks that their sins be forgiven. He requests that if any evil angels are there, that they be escorted far away and that the meeting place be filled with holy angels. He asks that the Father and Jesus be worshiped there today. As he continues his prayer, I notice to the left of the platform something that resembles a large round opening which is very bright and goes outward. Countless angels flow through the opening. They are of varied heights and sizes and dress. Looking towards the platform, I see a large choir of angels that forms to the right side. Next, several cherubim and seraphim come through the opening. Two thrones now appear on the left side of the platform. Jesus walks through and stands in front of one of the thrones.

Now I hear a voice behind me speaking my heavenly name. It is the Herald, who says that all I have just seen did not require my eyes to be covered, but that now I will be shown something in a way that I can comprehend. Standing behind me, he places both hands over my eyes and tells me to keep them closed. Even with my eyes closed and covered, I still see a very bright Being coming through the opening. I see His shape and know He is the heavenly Father. He walks over and sits down on His throne, and then Jesus sits down on His throne, to the right of the Father. One of the cherubim covers his face out of respect, and one of the seraphim covers the top and bottom part of his body and lifts off the floor to keep from desecrating this holy area. Both angel groups proclaim "Holy, Holy, Holy."

The pastor finishes his prayer by asking that his words be spoken through the help of the Holy Spirit. As he speaks, the Holy Spirit's presence comes to him. He stands up and begins to share that the message today is about God's church and the importance of its foundation. A church that does not have a good foundation will fall. A church with a good foundation will stand no matter what it endures. The pastor invites all to join in singing the hymn, "The Church Has One Foundation." As they begin singing, all the angels join in. At the same time the cherubs and seraphs sing "Holy, Holy, Holy," which blends in with the hymn being sung.

The church has one foundation, 'tis Jesus Christ her Lord;  
She is His new creation, by water and the word;  
From heaven He came and sought her to be His holy bride;  
With His own blood He bought her, and for her life He died.

Elect from every nation, yet one o'er all the earth,  
Her charter of salvation, one Lord, one faith, one birth;  
One holy name she blesses, partakes one holy food,  
And to one hope she presses, with every grace endued.

Though with a scornful wonder, men see her sore oppressed,  
Though foes would rend asunder the Rock where she doth rest,  
Yet saints their faith are keeping; their cry goes up, "How long?"  
And soon the night of weeping shall be the morn of song.

'Mid toil and tribulation, and tumult of her war,  
She waits the consummation of peace forevermore;  
Till with the vision glorious her longing eyes are blest,  
And the great church victorious shall be the church at rest.\*

After everyone sits down, the pastor quietly kneels to the right of the podium and prays a silent prayer. All is quiet in this reverent sanctuary.<sup>6</sup> Moments later the pastor rises and begins his message

---

\* *The Church Has One Foundation* lyrics by Samuel J. Stone

<sup>6</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, pp. 492-493  
When the minister enters, it should be with dignified, solemn mien. He should bow down in silent prayer as soon as he steps into the pulpit, and earnestly ask help of God. What an impression this will make! There will be solemnity and awe upon the people. Their minister is communing with God; he is committing himself to God before he dares to stand before the people. Solemnity rests upon all, and angels of God are brought very near. Every one of the congregation, also, who fears God should with bowed head unite in silent prayer with him that God may grace the meeting with His presence and give power to His truth proclaimed from human lips. When the meeting is opened by prayer, every knee should bow in the presence of the Holy One, and every heart should ascend to God



for the day. He speaks about what makes up the church and what it means to be a member. After a few minutes, I notice a young woman slowly raise her right hand. I can tell that she does this with great pain. I notice her fingers are bent out of shape and know that her body is diseased with arthritis, even though she is in her early twenties. She apologizes for interrupting the pastor and tells him that there is something she needs him to do. She informs him that she has heard that his messages come straight from heaven. She tells him that she is here today because she knows that if he would only touch her, she would be healed. She says that she has the faith and asks the pastor if he has faith that she can be healed. All now look toward him. He remembers being told that he was called to do the work of the disciples, and that he will heal people and cast out demons as they did. He calls for the first elder to assist the young woman to the platform and tells those assembled that he is like them; he is just a man. He explains that he once stood as a sinner, but is now a forgiven sinner, and that it is only by God's grace, through the acceptance of His Son's great sacrifice, that he has been called to serve again.

The pastor and elder kneel in front of the young woman, who sits in a chair on the platform. He tells her that he is not able to heal her, and that it is only through the Father that she can be healed. He explains that if it is God's will, every joint in her body will be healed and her pain will be gone, but that God may decide not to heal her. He further explains that if she is not healed, it is not because of a lack of her faith or his, but because the Father knows what is best. Next, the pastor places his right hand on the top left of the woman's back and his left hand on the top left of the elder's back. The elder places his left hand on the top right of the woman's back and his right hand on the top right of the pastor's back.

The pastor begins to pray. He shares of the sin of this world and of the great sacrifice that Jesus made. He asks that this young woman be healed. I now see Jesus rise from His throne, walk over, and kneel behind the pastor and elder. He places His right hand on the back of

---

in silent devotion. The prayers of faithful worshipers will be heard, and the ministry of the word will prove effectual.

---

the pastor and His left hand on the back of the elder, and I see what looks like light and power coming from the Father to Jesus. It enters through the back of Jesus' hands, feet, and right side, because of His great sacrifice. The power travels from Jesus to the pastor and elder and into the woman. Jesus then stands and walks back to His throne and sits down.

The young woman has been healed.<sup>7</sup> Her fingers are straight. She stands and now all sit quietly breathing the words "Amen, praise the name of Jesus." As the woman begins to walk off the platform, the pastor quickly takes her hand. He turns her around so all can see her. A great miracle has occurred. The pastor explains that what has been seen only took place through the working of the Father and Jesus, and that all the glory is given to Them. The pastor calls for two individuals to come forward. He introduces them and tells the woman that they will work very closely with her to teach her from the Bible. He explains that because God has healed her, she needs to be taught the correct way to maintain a healthy lifestyle.<sup>8</sup> The three exit the platform.

---

<sup>7</sup> Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

<sup>8</sup> The Review and Herald, September 10, 1908  
Medical missionary work is the helping hand of the gospel ministry. So far as possible, it would be well for evangelical workers to learn how to minister to the necessities of the body as well as the soul; for in doing this, they are following the example of Christ. Intemperance has well-nigh filled the world with disease, and the ministers of the gospel can not spend their time and strength in relieving all in need of help. The Lord has ordained that Christian physicians and nurses shall labor in connection with those who preach the Word. The medical missionary work is to be bound up with the gospel ministry.

A young man now asks the pastor if he can be healed. He explains that he is a Seventh-day Adventist, and that he had heard that prior to Christ's Second Coming, the day would come when those who do the work of Elijah would heal people. He shares that he suffers from a degenerative optical disorder and is going blind. After being assisted to the platform, he kneels with the pastor and elder. Once again Jesus walks over and kneels behind the pastor and elder. The young man now sees clearly again.

Another man stands and explains that he has been deaf since birth. He has watched and understands what has happened through the help of a friend who signs with his hands. He reveals that he is not a Seventh-day Adventist, but has been told of the messages that have been given. He tells the pastor that he also knows that if only he were touched, he would be healed. He is invited up front, along with the interpreter, and he kneels with the pastor and elder. Jesus kneels behind them. While the pastor prays, the angel choir begins to sing softly. Suddenly, the deaf man stands up and stares toward the far, empty corner of the meeting hall. In a perfectly pitched voice, not the distorted voice of a person who is deaf, he exclaims about the most beautiful singing. The pastor and elder stand and ask the man what he is hearing. He tells them it is the most beautiful choir singing. The pastor turns to the congregation and states how fitting it should be that the first thing the healed man should ever hear is the sweet sound of a choir of angels. The man turns to the pastor and says that he can hear him clearly. As he begins walking off the platform, the pastor quickly takes him by the hand. He calls for a certain individual to come forward, then tells the man that he will be taught what he should listen to and what he should not listen to. He is instructed that there are many songs and much speaking of the "black smoke" type, and that he needs to be taught what is "white smoke," or good things to listen to. I watch as the two men leave the platform.

A woman now raises her hands and tells about a younger sister who must sit in the car during the worship service, because she suffers from Tourette's syndrome. Many have said that she is possessed by demons. She asks the pastor if he would heal her. The pastor says to let all of God's children come forward who come in faith. Moments later two men assist the woman into the sanctuary. As she comes inside, she is screaming, and it appears that she is fighting to keep from entering this reverent place. Jesus stands up and approaches

the woman. He commands the evil demons that possess her to leave her and this holy place. He raises His right hand and immediately an armed host of holy angels come to where Jesus is. I watch several dark images fleeing from the woman, and holy angels escort the dark images away and out of the sanctuary. The woman is assisted to a chair in the front, and she falls into it as if she had no strength. The pastor and elder place their hands on her back. Jesus once again kneels behind the pastor and elder. The woman is healed and welcomed into the arms of her waiting family.

I now notice a man sitting in a wheelchair. He raises his hand and explains that his legs were amputated just above the knees. He says that he is not a Seventh-day Adventist and has never been in a church. However, he heard about this pastor's sermons, and a friend recommended that he come here today. He states that all he has just witnessed could have been Satan doing the miracles, but the one thing Satan cannot do is create or re-create. He says that he sits in the valley of indecision, that it is not a matter of faith, but he wants to know where was God when he lost his legs, and where was Jesus when he called out His name.

The pastor asks two men to assist him to the front. The pastor and elder place two chairs in front of the man. They sit down and the pastor begins to tell the man that when he called out to Jesus, He was there. He explains that God allows things to happen for a reason. Sometimes He allows something terrible to happen when it is for the betterment of many. He says that it is through his loss that today a great miracle will happen through the power of the Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit. The pastor and elder stand and move their chairs. The pastor removes his suit coat and instructs the elder to remove his suit coat. The pastor places his coat over the bottom part of the wheelchair, and the elder places his coat to cover as far up as the man's waist. The pastor and elder kneel and place their arms around the back of the man. Jesus walks over and kneels behind the pastor and elder. The Father walks over and stands bending over Jesus, the pastor, and the elder and wraps His arms over the tops of the pastor, the elder, and the man in the wheelchair.

The Herald says something and immediately I am surrounded by several angels, as if for protection. Suddenly everything becomes very bright, even with all the angels surrounding me and with the

Herald's hands cupped over my face. As quickly as I was protected, the angels leave, and I see the Father and Jesus return to the throne. The pastor and elder stand and put their coats back on. As they look down at the man in the wheelchair, they see him stand up and walk barefooted around the platform. It is as if he had never lost his legs. He walks perfectly, not like those who are healed by false healers. The pastor reaches out and takes the man's hand. He turns to the congregation and says that today they witnessed great miracles, and that they now know the importance of God's church. It is not the structure, but the foundation. The foundation is faith and unity. It is adhering to the blueprint that the Father laid out for His church. The foundation is the reverent way of worshipping. It is knowing that the only way we are worthy to approach the Father's throne is through His Son and the sacrifice He made for us. The foundation is knowing and believing that it is Jesus Christ who we need. It is knowing that we need Jesus every hour. He asks that all join the healed man who once again is able to stand for our Creator, our Saviour, and our Brother, Jesus. He requests, "Let us all stand as we sing, 'I Need Thee Every Hour.' "

I need Thee every hour, most gracious Lord;  
No tender voice like Thine can peace afford.

I need Thee every hour; stay Thou near by;  
Temptations lose their power when Thou art nigh.

I need Thee every hour, in joy or pain;  
Come quickly and abide, or life is vain.

I need Thee every hour; teach me Thy will,  
And Thy rich promises in me fulfill.

I need Thee every hour, most Holy One;  
O make me Thine indeed, Thou blessed Son.

Refrain:

I need Thee, O I need Thee! Every hour I need Thee;  
Oh, bless me now, my Savior, I come to Thee.\*

---

\* *I Need Thee Every Hour* lyrics by Annie S. Hawks

I now find myself sitting on a bench looking at a beautiful waterfall in the distance. It is far enough away that the sound of the falling water does not make it hard to hold a conversation, yet it is close enough to feel the coolness from the water. The Herald is sitting next to me. He tells me what a beautiful place this is and how the destruction of the great flood that occurred created this place of beauty. He tells me that we should always look for the good the Father provides, even if it comes from destruction. He calls my attention to the way the water crashes onto the rocks below and to the majestic pine trees that grow at the edge of the waterfall, which stand as a symbol of God's love. He reminds me that many will be laid to rest in the coming destruction, but those who sleep in His name will be called from the ground when He sends His Son to reclaim them.

The Herald smiles at me, calls me by my heavenly name, and says that he was told I had some questions. I ask if those I saw who were healed in the worship service were literal people I know or will know, and if the senior pastor is someone real whom I will meet. The Herald explains that the pastor is symbolic and represents one of many who are waiting to be called into His service. Those who were healed are symbolic of the people who will come forth in faith to be healed. Those who assisted the people who were healed are symbolic of those God will call to assist. Many will miss that it was the one who simply asked to be touched who was healed. This is an illustration of the woman who touched the hem of Jesus' robe as He walked down a road. It was her faith that healed her.<sup>9</sup> So it was in this dream. The young woman was healed by her faith. Yes, Jesus has asked if He will find faith when He returns. The senior pastor, those healed, those who assisted the healed, and even the way I perceived seeing the

---

<sup>9</sup> Matthew 9:20-22 And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

---

Father, are all symbolic. If I had actually seen the Father, I would have been consumed.

The Herald instructs that I prepare this message so that God's people will understand. The senior pastor represents many disciples whom God will call forth to shepherd His people who are wishing to be led to living water. Those disciples will minister to the needs of those who want to learn truth. I tell the Herald that if we begin holding church services, many will call us another offshoot and say that we are separating from the Seventh-day Adventist Church. He now illustrates the following, so all can better understand.

Once upon a time the Great Chef sent a message to a young female baker, Ellen White, on how to bake bread. He sent instructions and an ingredient list of what was to be used to bake a loaf of bread. He sent instructions on how to wrap the bread for those who would receive it. A name was decided upon for this new bread company. It was called, The Great Wholesome Bread Company, or GWB Company. Some just called it the GWBC. The baker presented a list of ingredients and baking, wrapping, and distribution instructions. The bread makers followed the instructions carefully and began making loaves of bread.

As time went on, another very large bread company, The Corporately Controlled Baking Company (CCBC)—the Catholic Church—decided that they would secretly and carefully have their own bakers mingle with the GWBC. The bakers from the CCBC noticed that the GWBC used only the finest ingredients. They noticed that each loaf of bread was wrapped in wax paper and sealed air tight. These bakers observed the ways of the GWBC, worked their way up into major leadership positions, and in time began running the GWBC. They did not operate it like the bread company they really worked for (the CCBC), but pretended to be actual GWBC employees. They began to show how the GWBC should become more in line with the other bread makers. Since they were now in a position to change the ingredients, they made the bread with fillers and other low quality ingredients. The wax paper wrapping was done away with and replaced with plastic bags.

The Seventh-day Adventist Church was given a recipe, a list of the finest ingredients, and a blueprint, but in time these were not followed

exactly. The Great Chef still has His blueprint. His bread company that is His church will never fail. It will appear that no one will bake or eat His bread, and that His church will fall. However, God has in place bakers who have the recipe and the blueprint of how the church should be. He has bakers who are ready to make bread and wrap it in wax paper according to God's instructions.

The CCBC leadership in the GWBC uses tithe to pay for legal action against some who try to use the GWBC name. This is an example of misuse of tithe money. As it is written, the tithe is to be used to spread the gospel of Jesus. Instead, among other things, it is used to fatten the wallets of attorneys. Let each individual contemplate the funds they place in the offering plate of the corrupted GWBC. Let those who study and follow the blueprint sent to God's baker, Ellen White, simply call themselves "The Church." Just as God instructed Moses to tell the Israelites, "I AM hath sent me unto you," let His people know that "The Church" is His church and that His church will not fall, but will continue.

The unfaithful in the Seventh-day Adventist organization are the offshoots. However, the organization is not Babylon, but it has fallen into deep apostasy. God's true church is the church that holds to the blueprint handed down from the Great I AM.<sup>10</sup> Even if it is called an

---

<sup>10</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 1, p. 296

Those who keep God's commandments, those who live not by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God, compose the church of the living God.

Prophets and Kings, p. 74

The Lord's blessing will attend His church as they advance unitedly, revealing to a world lying in the darkness of error the beauty of holiness as manifested in a Christlike spirit of self-sacrifice, in an exaltation of the divine rather than the human, and in loving and untiring service for those so much in need of the blessings of the gospel.

Christ's Object Lessons, pp. 78-79



offshoot, know that those who have the true recipe for baking bread in their hands are God's true church. His church is His people who bake bread according to His directions. It is not the organization that is secretly led by the Catholic Church. It is not the organization that is controlled by spies and Jesuits placed to control the worship services according to the directions of the Catholic Church. Many can clearly see that this is not what the heavenly Father has directed. He has His people, His Church.

Next, the Herald relates a parable to illustrate what he is to share. There were many who were invited to board a train that would take them where they wanted to go. Many boarded the train, but one couple that stood outside the train ready to board, instead got into a discussion about what they were going to do once they got to the next destination. They discussed and debated, but were unable to agree, so the Conductor closed the door and the train left without them.

The Herald tells me another parable. There was a ship that was about to sail. It was to take many invited passengers to where they wished to go. Many boarded the ship, but one couple that stood almost ready to walk up the ship's ramp, stopped to discuss the destination. They got into a debate, so the Captain pulled up the ramp and left without them.

The Herald shares one more parable. There was an airplane sitting on a runway. The Pilot had invited many to board in order to fly to their destination. Many boarded the plane, but one couple that stood at the foot of the steps to the plane began to debate about what they

---

For His church in every generation God has a special truth and a special work. The truth that is hid from the worldly wise and prudent is revealed to the child-like and humble. It calls for self-sacrifice. It has battles to fight and victories to win. At the outset its advocates are few. By the great men of the world and by a world-conforming church, they are opposed and despised....

As in earlier ages, the special truths for this time are found, not with the ecclesiastical authorities, but with men and women who are not too learned or too wise to believe the word of God....

---

would do when they arrived at their destination. The Pilot closed the door and the airplane flew away, leaving the couple in their discussion.

The Herald explains that I was given a message to a specific couple about a storage container filled with red bricks. This dream was specific for this couple only, but it is a lesson for all. The Father, who serves as the Conductor, needs the train to move on His schedule. The Father who serves as the Captain needs the ship to sail on His schedule. The Father who serves as the Pilot needs the airplane to depart on His schedule. The Father waited three weeks for the couple to make the right decision. When that decision was not followed through, God moved on to another couple who acted in one day. I was shown that a storage container of rocks took the place of the red bricks. The amount of rocks was the same as the amount of bricks.

Although the Father is patient, all must understand that the final events are playing out, and the Great Timekeeper is closely attending the master plan. It is written: "To everything there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven." Ecclesiastes 3:1. Those who are invited are given an opportunity to step on board in faith. As shown in the last dream, Jesus stands at the door and knocks. He does not open the door and just walk in. He knocks and waits for the door to be opened and to be invited in. If the door is not opened, He will move on to the next door. Again, "to everything there is a season."

It was shown in the last dream and in this dream that now is the time that the Father is calling on each to give all they can. God instructed His prophet, Ellen White, to write on this subject. Even though it was shared in the previous dream, some did not understand the importance of the message. Ellen White was shown that a time would come when a "call" would be given to all. The message the Herald was sent to give and I am asked to reiterate, is that what God's prophet was instructed to write is for this time, this time right NOW! This is the time she spoke of. All can clearly see the waymarks foretold for the end times. Current events point to the great event of the Savior's return in the clouds. The call is given to each to contemplate where they stand. Can each truly stand before the Great Judge surrounded by the righteousness of Jesus Christ? Let all who hear the voice of God and the Holy Spirit's leading heed these words

about giving all which were written by God's prophet, Ellen White, and quoted in the last dream:

It is too late now to cling to worldly treasures. Soon unnecessary houses and lands will be of no benefit to anyone, for the curse of God will rest more and more heavily upon the earth. The call comes, "Sell that ye have, and give alms" [Luke 12:33]. This message should be faithfully borne--urged home to the hearts of the people--that God's own property may be returned to Him in offerings to advance His work in the world.

*Last Day Events, p. 261*

The Herald explains that just as I have been instructed about traveling, I will also be instructed regarding those whom God wants to serve as His preachers, teachers, and healers. Those who serve will be supported through "the Church." His prophet, Ellen White, wrote that funds would be given to advance His work. It is through this call to give that those whom God calls will be supported. He will instruct others to go and establish a country home. However, God will need others equipped to give His messages.

The Herald illustrates the following so all may understand. There was a woman who studied and knew that she needed to prepare a large pot of stew to feed herself for many years. She cooked the stew in a pot that was just the right size, and she could eat from it until the day she would be laid to rest. The Father saw that this was wise and good. Next, she placed a very large container of stew into the ground. However, she would never eat from it. God showed her that this extra stew could be used to feed many. Instead she hid it and covered it up. One day the food collectors learned of the stew she had prepared, and they confiscated it, as well as her personal pot of stew. She was left with nothing to eat in the years she had left.

Next the Herald tells the parable in a different way. There was a woman who had worked and saved up enough money to provide for herself through her remaining years. She had enough saved up so she would not be a burden to anyone. But she also had a large sum of money in a separate bank account. She owned many other properties. One day the world economy became so bad that the bank police came and, in the name of fixing the world's economy, confiscated all the money she had and took all the properties she

owned. Like the large stew that could have fed many hungry people, likewise the large amounts of money and properties could have been used to assist God's people who are hungry for His words and who will be taught by His church.

The Herald shares that he has seen much of this world's history, but he has never seen such a lack of faith as can be seen today. God is calling for individuals to climb on board, but instead they stand debating. God has sent messages through dreams, visions, and impressions of the Holy Spirit to give now. Some debate about what they should do; others decide in a moment that they have heard the Master's voice and choose to give all, knowing they will need to learn to depend daily for their bread and water. Do not find yourself still debating when you are called to stand before the Great Judge to give an account as to why you failed to give all when you had the chance.

All should know, be forewarned, and prepare for the weather, now that the summer season has ended in the United States. All are fortunate that the heavenly Father shared about things that will happen. The effects of the damage are still evident from the destruction caused by the flooding, hurricanes, tornados, fires, drought, and earthquakes. Pray for God's protection, that as the winds of strife are loosed, He will protect you. However, if you are laid to rest to forego the time of trouble, may you be found with favor in God's eyes. When you are called from the grave, may you not stand in the shadow of the Father and Jesus Christ. May you be found receiving a key to eternal life.<sup>11</sup>

The previous dream's messages were sent to all to prepare and to repent. Specific messages were sent to those who stand as detractors. After the pending destruction that serves as a sign, they will no longer be mentioned in the dreams. These who stand ready for

---

<sup>11</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 6, p. 165

The knowledge of God and of Jesus Christ expressed in character is an exaltation above everything that is esteemed in earth or in heaven. It is the very highest education. It is the very key that opens to us the portals of heaven, that we may obtain eternal life, an immortal inheritance, and eternal substance.

their fall will fall, because pride comes before the fall. The faithful who hear them speak will notice that the Holy Spirit has left them.

The Herald says that he is to show me something else. We stand up and are instantly in a place that I know is close to God's throne. Again, I know that what I am shown is only to assist me in understanding. The Herald tells me to notice specific angels who stand looking into the distance. He says these angels excel in sight. They are constantly watching for individuals specifically invited by Jesus in the former dreams to approach the throne of mercy and confess before it is too late. The Herald asks if they will choose to fall rather than kneel to confess at the Father's throne. Will they stand with pride, unable to kneel and confess?

The Herald now takes me to an area where I am told again that this is shown in a way I may understand. I see several angels standing in front of what looks like a shallow sink. They dip a large vial into the sink and fill it with a liquid. They now practice pouring out the vial in preparation for the destruction. I observe other angels with what appear to be swords. They swing these as if to cut down or destroy all in their path. Other angels spear the ground at their feet, shoving the bar deep into the ground. Next, they work the bar back and forth. The ground opens and closes, and an earthquake is felt.

I watch several angels standing spaced apart. At a distance in front of them is what resembles a large, thick, glass wall. The angels are throwing fireballs at the wall. When the fireballs hit the wall, it does not break, but it absorbs the fireballs. Yet it causes the wall to bend out, almost as if a ball had hit a sheet. These are thrown with such force that, as they fly through the air, I hear the familiar sound of a thunderous roar. I see the smoke trails left by the fireballs. I continue to watch as the angels throw fireballs at the wall, as if practicing for the time when the plan that the Father has laid out will begin.

The Herald now takes me to where I am looking out into the universe. All behind me is bright and beautiful, because of God's countenance. What I see is sheltered from sin and Satan. As I look around, I know that our earth and galaxies are not where I am looking. I am seeing what God has made throughout the rest of the universe--the array of colored gas clouds and stars are all illuminated with the countenance of the Father. In front of me is what appears to be a black veil. The

Herald tells me to hold on to my faith and know there is no need to fear. We begin passing through the black veil. I now see what I know to be our galaxy and other galaxies, our earth and other planets we know of. This area is veiled to show that it is a place where sin cannot leave. It is where Satan and his host of angels are kept. It is the “bottomless pit.” As I view the scene, I stand in awe of the majesty of the Great Creator. In His infinite wisdom, He has veiled with black what I know to be a small, but yet a vast expanse. It is for our own protection, but it is also for securing Satan and his angels. Yet even here is a beauty that there are no words to describe. I am seeing what God has made, such as the planets illuminated by suns in their galaxies.

As I stand with the Herald observing all this, he tells me that it is important that all understand this message in the dream that I have been given. He tells me that what I see is symbolic; nevertheless, everyone needs to understand the literal importance of the message given.

For the third time, he tells me that a call is being made to those who are able to give. The Herald tells me that I have been shown that the traveling, which Becky and I will do, will allow those who He wants to serve to step forward to serve. As we travel, let those who wish to serve step forward and request to serve. The Father can use only those who have humbled themselves. The Herald reassures me that as Becky and I travel, angels will be assigned for His work. As we travel, those whom God has spoken to, whether in dreams, visions, or through the Holy Spirit’s inspiration, are to step forward and ask to serve in the great work that will be done by God’s church, His people who stand as His Seventh-day Adventists. The Herald tells me that many of the ones He will use to do great things are waiting for their calling. As illustrated, He has those whom He has called who will be surrounded by His robe and His mantle. This robe is blue on the outside, to reflect the law and to show the keeper of the law. The blue will also reflect the love the Father gives. The robe will be lined with the purest white to reflect the righteousness of Jesus Christ and the blood He shed. It will also reflect the divine protection of Jesus. He will ordain and give heavenly credentials to those whom He calls.

The Herald now stands in front of me and explains that Becky and I are to prepare what we are to present as we travel. We will be

instructed regarding whom God has asked to serve as His teachers. The funds needed for travel will be given, because He has spoken to many hearts. Those who listen to His Spirit will assist, because it is God who asks. The universe stands as a witness as invitations are made to those who once served as pastors but fell. Those pastors who once served but were discarded as worthless stones, and those pastors who were discarded for supporting God's blueprint, the Great Creator holds in His hands and molds them to be the bright jewels they were called to be. These pastors, and more, are waiting for God's invitation. As illustrated in this dream, they will be called to do great things. They will be wrapped with the blue and white mantle of the Father and will serve as His disciples. He will give divine power to each.

Those who oppose the messages and make accusations of the call given will witness the Father's power in the work done by these disciples, who are called to do great things. I am told not to be discouraged by those guided by Satan, including the false pastors who speak against the directions of this ministry which the Father has taken into His own hands. I have been called as the Father's messenger. The messages I give stand as a testament to His guiding. He has called me to go forth and call His people to serve. All who want to serve as a pastor or health advisor are to inquire at this ministry's meetings whether God has given them an invitation. To all who attend the meetings: do not allow discouragement to lead you away. A message is given to all. As meetings are scheduled and posted on the For My People Ministry website, individuals are to request to serve.

To those who have heard the call to give all they can: let each know about the great blessing that awaits them. To those who give all to allow the great invitation to be given: let them witness the power of the Holy Spirit, as those whom the Father has called go forth. Let those who give all they can stand as witnesses to the thousands who will seek truth and stand in the Father's countenance. Let those who give all they can stand before the Great Judge, the Father, and hear the words "Well done" fall upon their ears.

# THE LORD'S PRAYER

November 8, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I observe a man tying his shoes. An angel, who is not the Herald, calls me by my heavenly name and tells me to notice what the man does. After tying his shoes, he stands up and his wife enters the room. She reminds him that their car's fuel tank is almost empty and gives him \$10.00 to purchase gasoline for the car, since they will need the car for Sabbath. He places the money in his pocket and gets ready to go out and do errands. They stop to pray together before he leaves for a short while.

He says a simple prayer spoken from the heart, as if he were kneeling in front of God at His throne. He asks for protective angels to watch over them both as they do God's will. He asks for God's protection over his wife while they are apart and for angels to protect him on the road. I understand that it is their custom to pray when they are apart from each other, even for a short time. They rise and he tells her he will be back soon. She tells him to go with the angels.

He gets in the car, begins his list of errands, and soon forgets to put fuel in the almost empty tank. As the angel and I observe, we notice he is now on a country road that is not often traveled. His car stops running and he realizes it is out of fuel. He now remembers about the need to fill the tank. Looking up in his rear view mirror, he sees a tow truck with yellow lights flashing. He gets out of his car to greet the tow truck man who is now walking toward his car. The tow truck driver asks if he is having car trouble, and the man explains that it ran out of gasoline. The angel and I listen and observe from the other side of the road, but we are not seen.

The tow truck driver tells the man that he has fuel for his car. The driver goes to the back of his truck and lifts a five-gallon gasoline can out of the back. He then pours the fuel into the car's tank. When he is done, he tells the man that his car will start now and to have a great day. The man replies, "But I have not paid you for the fuel. All I have is a \$10.00 bill, and you have put about \$20.00 worth of fuel into my car." The driver explains that he does not need any money and advises him to give it to someone who is doing God's work. He opens the man's car door and suggests that the man start the car. The man



gets in, turns the ignition, and the car starts. The tow truck driver smiles at the man and says, "God bless. Go with the angels." The man in the car smiles, thinking that is what his wife says. He drives away, and the tow truck driver walks back to the truck. Standing next to the truck door, he looks over at us and waves. The angel with me smiles and waves back. Now we watch as the truck slowly disappears and the driver becomes an angel. He looks up and quickly streaks across the sky.

I am now crying from what I have just seen. The angel tells me that when we pray for the protection of angels, God will send their help, if it is His will. He says that it is a very special honor and privilege to be able to speak directly to the heavenly Father, because of what Jesus did for us.

The angel now takes me to the same classroom I have been in before. There is one chair for me to sit in, and the angel stands in front of what looks like a whiteboard. He shares how he has been sent to instruct on how Jesus prayed. He begins by explaining about the disciples asking Jesus to teach them how to pray. He reveals how many have forgotten how to pray, and that, sadly, many do not even take advantage of the honor and privilege of talking to their heavenly Father. Many go their whole lifetime without praying.

As the angel speaks, I see words appear on the whiteboard behind him. Notice the prayer as it was given: "Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen." [Matthew 6:9-13]<sup>1</sup>

Notice how Jesus opens the prayer by saying: "Our Father which art in heaven." Here Jesus instructs Who we are to address. Jesus

---

<sup>1</sup> Signs of the Times, October 28, 1903

It is of the utmost importance that we understand how to pray aright. A careful study of the prayer that Jesus gave His disciples will be of great benefit to us.

---

serves as One who is speaking for many by stating, "Our Father." He then acknowledges where the Father is by saying, "which art in heaven."

Jesus then says, "Hallowed be thy name." Jesus shows that when we speak to the Father, it should be a sacred and reverent time, and that our thoughts and words should show respect, since the Father is holy and deserves respect.

Then Jesus prays, "Thy kingdom come." Here Jesus refers to the time when the Father will come with His kingdom, and sin will be no more. The earth will be made new, and the great city will rest on the new earth.

Next Jesus says, "Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven." Jesus is asking that the Father's will, His directions, His requests and petitions be done here on this earth as they are in heaven.

Jesus continues, "Give us this day our daily bread." Jesus is asking only for the bread that is needed for that day. He is not asking for several loaves to sustain them until the following week. We are to live one day at a time. We have no promise for tomorrow or the following week. We are to ask only for what is needed for the day.

Jesus shows how we are to pray, "And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors." This explains the importance of asking forgiveness for our sins, and that we are to forgive those who have wronged us. How can we expect the Father to forgive us if we are unable to forgive those who have sinned against us? If we have loaned money to someone and they are unable to pay it back, we are to forgive the debt. How can we expect the Father to give freely to us when we do not forgive the debts of others? Once we have done this, we can kneel with a clear conscience to ask the Father's forgiveness of our own sins.

Next Jesus prays, "And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil." Jesus says that each individual who walks the path as a sinner should ask to be kept on the path, without giving into temptation. He shows the importance of asking the Father to attend each one on their daily walk, because Satan will send temptations during the day. Daily, we are to ask for the direction of the Father, so

that the path we walk will be protected by the guardians of the holy pathway.

The angel tells me that many do not pay close attention in the next part to how Jesus ends his prayer by saying, "For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever." When Jesus says this, it also refers to the Godhead. In the same way He instructed, "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost," Jesus speaks of the kingdom being the Father's throne, the power being the Holy Spirit, and the glory being the Son of God.

Notice that Jesus showed that there should not be a constant repetition of the Father's name in prayer. It is similar to someone speaking to a friend and saying his name in every sentence. Some have the habit of repeating His name needlessly. This is not to be done, and by taking the Father's name in vain, the one praying is guilty of breaking the third commandment. His name should be spoken with thought, care, and reverence.<sup>2</sup>

Notice that the Lord's prayer is short and states exactly what is to be addressed. There is no need for long prayers. Yet, in private there are times when we can approach the Father with a longer prayer. Generally, however, this is not to be done when praying in public.<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>2</sup> Education, p. 243

Reverence should be shown also for the name of God. Never should that name be spoken lightly or thoughtlessly. Even in prayer its frequent or needless repetition should be avoided. "Holy and reverend is His name." Psalm 111:9. Angels, as they speak it, veil their faces. With what reverence should we, who are fallen and sinful, take it upon our lips!

<sup>3</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 2, p. 578

In private prayer all have the privilege of praying as long as they desire and of being as explicit as they please. They can pray for all their relatives and friends. The closet is the place to tell all their private difficulties, and trials, and temptations. A common meeting to worship God is not the place to open the privacies of the heart.

We are each privileged to personally speak to the heavenly Father. While each prayer spoken is heard by the Father, if it is not a sincere prayer from the heart, He will not answer. When we pray correctly, He will answer, but it may not always be in the way we would like.

Each prayer sent to the Father should always end in the name of Jesus. He is the reason that we can have the privilege of approaching the Father in prayer. Nevertheless, so many squander away the most blessed privilege of prayer.

---

Evangelism, p. 146

The prayers offered in public should be short and to the point. God does not require us to make the season of worship tedious by lengthy petitions. . . . A few minutes is long enough for any ordinary public petition.

The Review and Herald, January 14, 1902

It is generally the case that the less of heaven's vitality there is in a prayer, the more lengthy it is. Do not spend a long time in prayer before a congregation unless you know that God is inditing [composing] the prayer. Let the prayers made in public be short and full of earnestness. The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much; but the prayer uttered in a low, monotonous tone and spiritless manner is not accepted by God. The voice of prayer should rise to God from hearts burdened by a sense of need. Let there be a revival of the Holy Spirit, that your prayers may be filled with the power of heaven.

## **SITTING BY A STREAM**

November 12, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am standing as an observer in what I know to be a large convention center room with many men and women. As I walk around, I hear them talking about Jesus. Some mention what He has done for them. Others state how they had no purpose, but then Jesus changed their life. Some are more sincere as they speak.

I now notice a man speaking to different people, one at a time. I become very happy because I know this man, but there are those he approaches who do not know him. They listen for just a short time to what he says. Some interrupt him and begin talking about Jesus, but I understand that what they say is just superficial. Once in a while, some listen and begin to smile. Then beaming with happiness, they hug him and fall to their knees at his feet. He hugs them and points them toward a certain corner of the room.

These select individuals gather together in a corner, where they share their happiness. I cannot understand why the rest are not happy to see this man. He visits each one and waits for them to recognize who he is. However, when they do not, he simply moves on to the next person. This reminds me of how the disciples did not recognize Jesus on the road to Emmaus. So it is with this large group of people. This man, who walks up to each individual, is Jesus. If they do not know Him, He moves on. Many speak glowingly as if they knew Jesus personally, but when He comes to speak to them, they do not even know who He is. Only a small number look into the eyes of Jesus and immediately recognize the One who gave all for them.

When Jesus finishes speaking to each one, He walks over to me and says that He is finished. He points to the corner, where He has instructed those who know Him to go and wait, and says that I am now to teach them. He tells me that He will send His Spirit with great power to do the final great work. I turn to walk toward the corner and as I do, for the first time I notice it is not just me Jesus is speaking to. I am one of several men who are wearing a blue mantle lined with white on the inside. I now understand He is speaking to those He has selected to serve and teach. These are His people who truly long to meet Him and not just speak about Him. These are His sheep who

long for their Master. Now He instructs His ministers to watch over and care for, to teach and to feed each of His precious ones.

Now I hear a voice calling my heavenly name. I look to see who is calling my name and notice I am no longer in a meeting hall. Instead, I am walking along a trail lined with the most beautiful young seedling trees. The path looks newly created for me to walk along. Now I realize that I have been walking along with Jesus. He tells me that He has chosen this day to talk and be with me. He explains that He has messages He wants me to share, but He also just wants to spend time with me. I tell Him that where we are, everything looks so new. He tells me that the earth will be made new, and that this is also for His people to know what it will be like to spend time together. He says, "Notice how many other people are with us." I look around and see no one. He asks, "How many angels do you see attending us?" I look around and again see no one. He reveals that this is the time He is waiting for, when He can spend time together with each of His people, one at a time.

As we walk along, Jesus places His left arm around my shoulder and tells me that He is looking forward to the time when He can walk with each of His people along a path just like this one. He looks at me and says, "It sure is quiet, though." I tell Him I notice that there are no birds singing. He smiles and says, "Let us enjoy the songs of birds," and with that we are softly serenaded by a beautiful choir of birds.

As we continue walking, Jesus explains that those who stood in the corner of the room are those He is searching for. He is looking for those who are willing to overcome Satan and live a life without sin.<sup>1</sup> He knows there will not be many, but the number will be complete.<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Titus 2:13-14 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

<sup>2</sup> Romans 9:27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved.

They will walk with Jesus daily, and their names will be written in the Book of Life. He will hold these dear, precious ones, those who will be clothed in white.

Jesus and I stop and He tells me to look to the sky. He says, "Here is what I instructed My prophet, Ellen White, to write regarding My precious, precious ones." I look to the sky and see these words:

"He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not"--oh, how precious is that "not"!--"I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels" (Revelation 3:5). When the gates of the city of God swing back on their glittering hinges, and the nations who have kept the truth shall enter in, Christ will be there to welcome us, to call us the blessed of the Father, because we have overcome. He will welcome us before the Father, and before His angels. As we enter the kingdom of God, there to spend eternity, the trials and the difficulties and the perplexities that we have had here will sink into insignificance. Our life will measure with the life of God.--General Conference Bulletin, Apr. 6, 1903. *Ye Shall Receive Power*, p. 363

Jesus says that it is written: "To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God." Revelation 2:7. He says that He will pick fruit from the tree of life and feed those who overcame. He will spend eternity with each one.

Now Jesus asks, "Why don't we go over and sit by the stream for a while?" We walk toward a stream and sit down together next to it. Jesus immediately puts His feet into the stream. He laughs and says, "The water feels so good. It is not cold or hot." I remove my shoes and socks and put my feet in the water. I tell Him that it does feel good. Jesus leans back, placing His arms behind Him to support Himself, and looks up at the sky. He remarks what a beautiful day it is. I lean back, look up, and tell Him there is not a cloud in the sky. He asks, "Would you like there to be clouds?" I answer, "I think it would look great if there were some big, soft clouds that look like pillows." Suddenly there are big, soft clouds floating by. He laughs and again says, "It is such a beautiful day."

With my feet still in the water, I continue to admire the beautiful stream, the green grass, flowers that are in abundance everywhere, the beautiful sky, and the clouds gently floating by. I look at Jesus, place my right arm around Him, and hug Him. I tell Him I know that if it were not for Him, I could not be there with Him right now, and I could not experience all that I am seeing around me. He looks at me, smiles, and says that He would have done all that was needed to have me sitting next to Him by a stream. As I look into His eyes, I still see a love that is so hard to explain, except to say that I see the love of the love of the love!

Then Jesus asks, "Have you noticed the fish in the stream?" Leaning forward, I look into the stream and notice that it is full of creatures made by the very One sitting next to me. I observe a large variety of fish, but there is one kind that is quite unusual. There are several of them, and they stay close to each other. They have the most beautiful long, translucent fins that resemble thick tissue paper. As the light hits the water, the fins' colors change. The bodies of these fish do not have scales like other fish. Instead, they are covered with something that looks like long, flowing fur. As they swim, their beauty is astounding. Jesus tells me that I can pet these fish with my feet. As the fish gather around His feet, He shows me how to pet them. As He does this, I notice the sides of the fish swell a little, and what looks like small bubbles come from their mouths. Those "bubbles" come up out of the water and slowly rise in the air. As each bubble pops, it produces a musical note, and we hear a most beautiful melody. It is almost how a bird whistles, a cat purrs, or a cricket chirps.

As I sit with Jesus, I am amazed at all that He has to show me. I think about His deep, compassionate care. He noticed the need of birds to serenade us as we walked along. He asked if there was anything that I thought was needed, and provided clouds for us to enjoy, the stream so full of life, and now a fish that I had never imagined. He has this and so, so much more. Jesus looks over at me, smiles, and tells me that it is not just the things that I see, but it is His desire to be with each of us. He tells me that He has a crown for His people who are willing to wear His robe of white. He has a mansion built and waiting for each of His faithful ones.



Jesus leans back again, and it becomes very quiet. He looks at me and says that He wants me to share with all who will listen to His words. The heavenly Father will cause things to happen. Things will be witnessed tomorrow that will shake the very foundations of all mankind. Even Satan will fear for his existence, just as he did at the time of Noah's flood.<sup>3</sup> He wants each of His faithful ones to know that the Comforter will be with them. If they need the help of angels, they can simply ask. Many will be laid to rest as a result of what happens, so they will not have to experience the greatest days of trouble. Those who have had the name of Jesus on their lips and in their hearts will be called from their sleep in the ground to meet with Him in the air.

To those who stand waving the banner of Jesus and holding true to the law established in heaven, they will sit next to Him and the heavenly Father.<sup>4</sup> Those who overcome will be dressed in the whitest of robes. Jesus will confess those to the Father and angels before the

---

<sup>3</sup> The Review and Herald, November 22, 1892

The days in which we live are eventful and full of peril. The signs of the coming of the end are thickening around us, and events are to come to pass that will be of a more terrible character than any the world has yet witnessed.

Thoughts from the Mount of Blessing, p. 100

If you have given yourself to God, to do His work, you have no need to be anxious for tomorrow. He whose servant you are, knows the end from the beginning. The events of tomorrow, which are hidden from your view, are open to the eyes of Him who is omnipotent.

<sup>4</sup> The Review and Herald, March 13, 1888

Let us arouse! The battle is waging. Truth and error are nearing their final conflict. Let us march under the blood-stained banner of Prince Emmanuel, and fight the good fight of faith, and win eternal honors; for the truth will triumph, and we may be more than conquerors through Him who has loved us. The precious hours of probation are closing. Let us make sure work for eternal life, that we may glorify our Heavenly Father, and be the means of saving souls for whom Christ died.

assembled universe. He asks all to not become discouraged. He has said that things need to happen.

To those who suffer on this earth, Jesus promises to make things good at His Second Coming and in heaven. To those who suffer hunger, He will provide a banquet and place the cup personally to their lips. To those who are beaten and hurt, He will personally heal their wounds and they will stand whole. To those who are put away in solitude, He will sit with them by a stream, and they will place their feet into the water together and enjoy eternity. To those whose families have turned against them, He will place His arm around them and He will walk with them forever, because He will be their Brother and their Family.<sup>5</sup> To those who suffer and die for His sake, He will raise them to stand and walk with Him forever. To those whose names are cursed and ridiculed, He will write on their hearts a new name, which will be spoken of by the Father throughout eternity.

Jesus looks up at the sky then turns to me again. He explains that He has given more than each person can understand. He states that if He were told He needed to do it again, He would rise and go quickly to die and rise again, so that each faithful one could live forever. It is for them that He now holds the keys to eternal life. His people are to know that tomorrow will be the end, and that they never stand alone. Our temporary, carnal bodies are feeble, but Jesus stands next to us and holds the keys. Tomorrow holds the future. Take His hand and hold on tightly. Know that what tomorrow holds is controlled by the Father, and His decisions are just. If you hold tightly to Jesus, your name will not be blotted from the Book of Life. He wants to place His robe around each of you. Jesus tells me that this is His message to all who will hear His words. I ask Jesus if, when He says tomorrow, He means tomorrow. Jesus answers, "By whose watch do you decide when tomorrow is? As it is written, 'one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.' [2 Peter 3:8]

---

<sup>5</sup> Psalm 27:10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Lord will take me up.

Romans 8:31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

When our Father decides on the day of tomorrow, it will be that day of tomorrow. It was not yesterday, and it is not today, because today you and I sit by a stream.”

Next, Jesus tells me that He wants me to lean forward and look at the reflection in the stream. As I do, I do not see my reflection but rather that of many different people of different races who are waiting to take the hand of Jesus and go with Him. It will be just that one person and Jesus, quietly sitting by a stream, just the two of them.

## REGARDING ANGELS

December 12, 2011

By Ernie Knoll

**[Please be aware that part of this dream may not be appropriate for young children.]**

In my dream, I am observing different people involved in various activities, such as sleeping, eating, reading, watching television, driving a car, or walking on a sidewalk. I now see the same angel from the “Two Cars” dream who was my guide on another planet. He tells me that a guardian angel is provided to each person at birth. As we proceed along, I notice that each angel is fully aware of what goes on around the individual who is being guarded. Each angel holds in his right hand what resembles a sword. Some of the swords give off bright light; others look like glass. In his left hand, each angel holds what looks like a glass shield that displays constantly scrolling information on the inside.

The angel and I stop, and he informs me that I need to observe more closely and report details. He takes me to where I see a man watching a sports program on television. I am reminded of what Ellen White was instructed regarding competitive sports and theatrics and how each must give an account for wasted time and energy. We are also warned of how these adversely affect our walk with God.<sup>1</sup> I now

---

<sup>1</sup> Luke 8:14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

Matthew 5:29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Philippians 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

notice the individual's guardian angel. Several dark angels enter the room and try to coerce the man to react to what he is watching in a

---

Counsels to Parents, Teachers, and Students, pp. 348-349

After the meeting, the remainder of the day was spent by the students in various games and sports, some of which were frivolous, rude, and grotesque.... There is no end to the path of vain amusements, and every step taken in it is a step in a path which Christ has not traveled.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 4, p. 415

The world is teeming with errors and fables. Novelties in the form of sensational dramas are continually arising to engross the mind, and absurd theories abound which are destructive to moral and spiritual advancement.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 2, p. 246

Those who compose these societies, who profess to love and reverence sacred things, and yet allow the mind to come down to the superficial, to the unreal, to the simple, cheap, fictitious acting, are doing the devil's work just as surely as they look upon and unite with these scenes.

The Adventist Home, p. 516

Among the most dangerous resorts for pleasure is the theater. Instead of being a school for morality and virtue, as is so often claimed, it is the very hotbed of immorality. Vicious habits and sinful propensities are strengthened and confirmed by these entertainments. Low songs, lewd gestures, expressions, and attitudes deprave the imagination and debase the morals. Every youth who habitually attends such exhibitions will be corrupted in principle. There is no influence in our land more powerful to poison the imagination, to destroy religious impressions, and to blunt the relish for the tranquil pleasures and sober realities of life than theatrical amusements. The love for these scenes increases with every indulgence as the desire for intoxicating drink strengthens with its use. The only safe course is to shun the theater, the circus, and every other questionable place of amusement.

way that does not give glory to God. These angels engage in physical battle with the man's guardian angel. The angel explains that even though we cannot see them, good and evil angels are involved in physical battles literally, because Satan and his angels want to destroy those created in God's image.<sup>2</sup>

- 
- <sup>2</sup> Revelation 12:7-9 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Early Writings, pp. 145-146

He [Satan] wished to be consulted concerning the formation of man, and because he was not, he was filled with envy, jealousy, and hatred. He desired to receive the highest honors in heaven next to God.

Until this time all heaven had been in order, harmony, and perfect subjection to the government of God. It was the highest sin to rebel against His order and will. All heaven seemed in commotion. The angels were marshaled in companies, each division with a higher commanding angel at its head.... Then there was war in heaven. Angels were engaged in the battle; Satan wished to conquer the Son of God and those who were submissive to His will. But the good and true angels prevailed, and Satan, with his followers, was driven from heaven.

1 Peter 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

The Signs of the Times, April 20, 1876

Satan is at work in secrecy and darkness. Cunningly he draws away the followers of Christ from the cross, and brings them into self-indulgence and wickedness. Satan is opposed to everything that will strengthen the cause of Christ and weaken his own power. He is diligently laying plans to undermine the work of God. He never rests for a moment when he sees that the right is gaining the ascendancy.

I am now taken to where I notice a man driving a car. Evil angels try to make him impatient and agitated with the traffic on the road. In an unchristlike manner, the driver now makes the wrong decision to shout and make gestures. Other evil angels battle his guardian angel.

Next, I see a driver who becomes careless and does not concentrate on his driving. His guardian angel looks at the inside of his shield, as if receiving instructions. He has been standing with the tip of his sword pointed upwards, ready to defend the driver, but now lowers his head and his sword. He no longer attends to the driver. Instantly, the driver is involved in a fatal car accident.

The angel states that we seem to have forgotten that we are given an angel to watch over and guide us. If we cease asking for the continued protection of the Father, we will not receive the protection we need. The angel reveals that there is a battle going on for each person, and that Satan and his angels try to destroy all whom they can.<sup>3</sup>

Next, I am shown a man who is a great warrior in the fight for God. He battles daily to bring people to Christ. Tired from a day's battle, he goes to bed and quickly falls asleep. His guardian angel stands serving, just as all guardian angels do. Unless instructed by God to stop serving an individual, each angel serves unceasingly. The man's

---

He has legions of evil angels that he sends to every point where light from Heaven is shining upon the people.

- <sup>3</sup> Ephesians 6:12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Selected Messages, Book 3, p. 100

At the time of the conference at Battle Creek, June, 1858, . . . I was taken off in vision. In that vision I was shown that in the sudden attack at Jackson, Satan designed to take my life to hinder the work I was about to write [The Great Controversy]; but angels of God were sent to my rescue, to raise me above the effects of Satan's attack.

angel now stands with the tip of his sword pointed upwards, ready to defend him. I notice what looks like energy coming from the sword.

The angel who has been instructing me now stresses that I am to record his words carefully. He explains that no matter how tired a person is before going to sleep, each should ask that if it is God's will, He will provide protection. Each individual should give thanks for the protection received that day and for the opportunity to rest and sleep. Each one should ask that Satan and his angels not be allowed to cause them harm, give dreams, or in any way affect their mind while sleeping. Each person needs to pray for daily protection. It should not be assumed that one prayer gives a lifetime of protection. The Father desires a daily request.

Next, several evil angels enter the man's bedroom and begin fighting his guardian angel. Some go over to the man and hold him down by his legs and ankles. Others hold him down by his shoulders and arms or start beating on his chest. One places his hands around his throat and begins to choke him. The man is now wide awake and knows he is being attacked by evil angels. With a single breath, he utters the words, "Jesus, save me!" Instantly, many angels enter the room from the east. Several attack the evil angels who are battling the guardian angel. Quickly and literally, others physically pick up the evil angels by the back of their wings and hurl them through the air toward the west as if they weighed nothing. I hear the sound of their wings fluttering in the air, as if they have no control of where they are headed. They are tumbling end over end. The man immediately falls to his knees to give thanks and ask for protection while he sleeps. The instructing angel turns to me and states again that each should ask for protection from evil angels, whose only purpose is to harm and destroy.

Hearing my heavenly name, I look behind me and see the Herald walk into the room. He says there is much I need to share regarding angels and asks that I go with him. Immediately, we are far into outer space. He tells me that he was instructed to show me something in a way that will be understood. He explains that what I see is the darkness of space. We quickly pass many of the planets in our solar system that have been observed through telescopes. We then travel further to many planets that we do not know about. He informs me that there is something I need to see that I have seen before but has



not been understood completely. The instructing angel now joins us as we quickly pass many planets that show the marks of sin. I am told that because of sin, there is no life on these planets. In an instant, we go through what appears to be a veil or wall that only those allowed to can pass through. In the blink of an eye we travel from darkness into a brightness that no words can describe. As we move further into space, everything I see is illuminated with so much color. The planets are full of life and the great love of the Creator. The Herald says that we could continue on forever, because there is no end. I ask if he means that there is no end to the universe. He answers that it is difficult for us as fallen humans to understand, but that the universe is as continuous as the heavenly Father, and the creations are ever-expanding.

Now we stop, and all around us is more brightness and extreme color. I turn around to look behind us, from where we have come. In the distance, I see a large black area which I know to be a massive expanse. We begin to travel back, and as we get closer I ask that I not be returned to where we are going. I plead with them to let me stay where the brightness is, so that I will not have to go back into the darkness where the earth exists. The Herald says that all need to understand how Jesus freely left His throne to enter into this dark “pit” where sin abounds (Revelation 9:1). Jesus came to be born as one of us and to die to reclaim each one who is faithful, so that they may dwell where His light abounds.

We stop just at the threshold of the dark expanse. Beyond this veil is where Satan and his angels are kept. Because of Jesus, they are bound to this pit and are not allowed to travel freely beyond the veil. As we pass through the veil, all becomes dark. The Herald explains that this is where evil exists, until the heavenly city comes down and settles on the flat area created by the touch of Christ's foot. He will be crowned King of kings of the universe. From His throne high above the city, He and the Father will call fire down from heaven, and all that is within the dark veil will be consumed. We have been told that a new heavens and a new earth will be created (Isaiah 65:17), and the righteous will witness it. Instead of a dark pit, the place will be the home of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, the angels, and the redeemed.

There are those who falsely believe that because God is love, He will not destroy or kill. However, who destroyed the earth with a worldwide flood? Many claim that God allowed Satan to do it. That is foolish talk. It is written that even Satan feared for his own life during the great flood. Why would he be afraid if he was the one destroying the earth? God will destroy, and He will make all things new. Sin and sinners will be destroyed by the very hand of the Creator.<sup>4</sup>

The Herald now shares what happens when someone dies. Some believe they are sent to heaven, where they can watch those who still live on this earth. Others believe they are sent to hell, where they burn forever. We are to know that those who teach this are not teaching truth. The Bible tells us that when a person dies, he simply sleeps the sleep of death until Christ resurrects him (John 11:11-14). Humans do not become spirits or ghosts that float around. A person's

---

<sup>4</sup> Genesis 6:13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

Patriarchs and Prophets, pp. 99-100

As the violence of the storm increased, trees, buildings, rocks, and earth were hurled in every direction. The terror of man and beast was beyond description. Above the roar of the tempest was heard the wailing of a people that had despised the authority of God. Satan himself, who was compelled to remain in the midst of the warring elements, feared for his own existence. . . . Others were frantic with fear, stretching their hands toward the ark and pleading for admittance. But their entreaties were in vain. Conscience was at last aroused to know that there is a God who ruleth in the heavens. They called upon Him earnestly, but His ear was not open to their cry. In that terrible hour they saw that the transgression of God's law had caused their ruin. Yet while, through fear of punishment, they acknowledged their sin, they felt no true contrition, no abhorrence of evil. They would have returned to their defiance of Heaven, had the judgment been removed. So when God's judgments shall fall upon the earth before its deluge by fire, the impenitent will know just where and what their sin is--the despising of His holy law. Yet they will have no more true repentance than did the old-world sinners.

spirit is simply the breath of life (Job 27:3; James 2:26). The breath of those who die returns to the Creator who supplied it (Ecclesiastes 12:7). Those who are resurrected will either be called to everlasting life or to be consumed by fire. Those who are consumed will not burn forever (Daniel 12:2).

Regarding angels, the Herald explains that those who converse with spirits, whom they believe to be deceased loved ones, are actually seeing evil angels. The dead know nothing, just as a person who sleeps knows nothing (Ecclesiastes 9:5-6). Those who see ghosts are seeing evil angels. Those involved in séances, palm reading, or fortune telling are dealing with evil angels. Those involved directly or indirectly with vampires, werewolves, magic, and witchcraft, such as the Harry Potter, the Twilight series, or something similar, are delving into the evil realm of the occult and are inviting evil angels into their lives and subsequent demonic possession. Those who read or watch things of the occult in order to warn others about it, can become demon possessed themselves and not even realize it. This makes it difficult for them to know the difference between good and evil.

The Herald also explains that many are deceived regarding “aliens” or “space craft” visiting this earth. Yes, aliens do walk this earth, and they have been doing so ever since they were cast out of heaven to this dark pit. These aliens are nothing more than Satan and his evil angels. This earth is in a pit surrounded by darkness. Satan and his evil angels cannot leave this pit. With the exception of heavenly angels, sinless inhabitants throughout the universe will not come to this dark pit or to this earth, because it is the only place in the universe where sin exists.<sup>5</sup> The space crafts that defy the logic of flying are nothing more than creations of evil angels, who are highly intelligent beings.

---

<sup>5</sup> The Review and Herald, March 4, 1909

He [Christ] left the heavenly courts, where he was the adored of angels, to come to earth and accept a life of poverty and self-denial, that he might unite humanity to the infinite God, fallen beings with the sinless inhabitants of unfallen worlds. By sacrifice of self he would make men the recipients of his grace, and bind them to the family of heaven by the golden cords of mercy and love.

Regarding angels, the Herald shares a message that is important for this time. The last few grains of sand are falling through this earth's hourglass. Satan and his angels know that their time is short.<sup>6</sup> They are doing things that have never been seen before, and they will continue to do this more and more as the very end of this earth approaches. Those who walk closely with God are the ones Satan and his angels will try their hardest to deceive. The Herald tells me that he has been instructed that I am to share a very important message to use as a test with angels. God's Word tells us that Satan will try to deceive the very elect (Matthew 24:24). God's people are to know that they must be on their guard. We have been instructed to ask for protection each day and each night. We should not only ask for physical protection but for spiritual protection as well.<sup>7</sup>

The Herald instructs that I am to share once again what I was shown in another dream. He says to notice what I did to test an angel. This is a very important test. The Herald raises his left hand and points to

---

<sup>6</sup> The Desire of Ages, p. 636

The highest excitement prevails, yet probation's hour is fast closing, and every case is about to be eternally decided. Satan sees that his time is short. He has set all his agencies at work that men may be deceived, deluded, occupied and entranced, until the day of probation shall be ended, and the door of mercy be forever shut.

<sup>7</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 295

Satan hopes to involve the remnant people of God in the general ruin that is coming upon the earth. As the coming of Christ draws nigh, he will be more determined and decisive in his efforts to overthrow them.

Christ Triumphant, p. 259

The people of God in these last days must expect to enter into the thick of the conflict, for the prophetic Word says, "The dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ." [Revelation 12:17]

what appears on a screen. I see from an observer's viewpoint the beginning of my dream, "In His Time."

Looking up at the blue pristine sky, I notice several beautiful white clouds float by. I am in silent prayer when I notice the sky roll apart like a scroll and several angels slowly descend. I lay my books down, stand up and watch the angels land. Some of them I recall from other dreams. The one angel who stands in front of the rest is a little taller and more noble-looking. I recognize him to be the Herald. He and the angels come and stand in front of me. He smiles at me, but before he can speak I say aloud in a clear voice, "In the name of Jesus Christ whose blood was shed for all that will believe in Him and have everlasting life, I command you to not say a word but depart and never return to me." And to the accompanying angels I say, "In the name of Jesus Christ whose blood was shed for all that will believe in Him and have everlasting life, I command you to not say a word but depart and never return to me." The Herald speaks and says, "The name of the One in whom you command me to leave is the name of the One who has sent me. I cannot leave as He—my Lord, my Master, Michael, the One who all should call out His name, Jesus Christ—has sent us."

The Herald states that this part of the dream uses biblical instruction for all to follow when encountering angels in any form, whether good or evil. Notice the most important words spoken here: "In the name of Jesus Christ whose blood was shed for all that will believe in Him and have everlasting life, I command you to not say a word but depart and never return to me." As a believer in Jesus Christ, proclaiming His name and the blood that He shed is the key to what must be spoken. An angel sent from the Father will not leave, because it is through Jesus that he has been sent. Additionally, prayers to the heavenly Father are to be prayed in the name of Jesus.

Regarding angels, the Herald emphasizes that we are to be aware that evil angels will appear to those who walk closest to the Father. Evil angels will also appear to those who walk the furthest from the Father. These angels will appear as bright beings or apparitions, some stating they are from heaven. They may appear in a way to

cause amazement. It is important that all remember this instruction. Most importantly, do not converse with these entities. Ignore all conversation they may want to have. As instructed above, state clearly in the name of Jesus Christ and through His blood that the entity leave. Regarding evil angels, it may be necessary at times to repeat the command until it departs.

Know that the heavenly Father has ultimate control and authority over all angels. If an angel appears to you and you claim the name of Jesus, an angel that God has not sent will be forced to leave you. If necessary, many angels will be sent from heaven to physically remove the angels that should not be there. The spoken name of Jesus Christ has a power that is not understood. Angels tremble at the mention of His wonderful name. The Herald tells me that this is why his name is not important. It is why the name that should be on the lips of all is the holy name of Jesus Christ, who is Lord of lords, King of all kings. It is the most beautiful name spoken throughout the universe. Yet many on this earth use that most sacred name in vain as a common word in everyday conversations. In contrast, holy angels and sinless beings throughout the universe reverence the most holy name of Jesus Christ. I am shown that angels were created to serve. When we pray for angels, and the Father commands them to come to our aid, they willingly come without question.

I am also shown that many will have dreams or visions, while others will claim to have dreams or visions. Are the latter merely sub-conscious thoughts being claimed as dreams or visions from God? Many will claim they have received impressions from God. However, are the impressions simply feelings or the product of personal beliefs? To be sure of their validity, it is important to remember that all instructions must be carefully compared against God's Word in the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy. This will prevent the sharing of misinformation. Some individuals have shared their dreams and impressions with me and have stated what they were instructed to do. I then received dreams instructing those individuals that what they have stated is not true, but simply the result of their own desire to receive dreams and impressions from God. There are some who claim they suffer from sweating, chills, pain, or other ailments because they have sinned, when they are actually caused by medication or a poor lifestyle. If a person sins, it is the Holy Spirit who impresses regarding sin.

The Herald reveals that as holy angels serve mankind, it is with great interest that they guard, record, battle, protect, and guide. Some serve as messengers. Guardian angels depart from those individuals who grieve away the Holy Spirit, because that grievous sin can never be forgiven. Those individuals walk the rest of their lives without a guardian angel.

Regarding angels, I am reminded how in December each year, thoughts are turned to the birth of Jesus Christ, the Savior. Even though we are not told the date, His birth is a wonderful event to remember. This blessed event is spoken of by God's messenger, Ellen White, in these words of invitation to all:

I entreat you, my brethren and sisters, to make this coming Christmas a blessing to yourselves and others. The birth of Jesus was unhallowed by the great men of earth. He was the Majesty of heaven; yet this royal subject had no attendants. His birth was unhonored by the very men he came to our world to save. But his advent was celebrated by the heavenly host. Angels of God, in the appearance of a star, conducted the wise men on their mission in search of Jesus. They came with gifts and costly offerings of frankincense and myrrh, to pay their oblation to the infant king foretold in prophecy. They followed the brilliant messengers with assurance and great joy. The angels passed by the school of the prophets, the palaces of kings, and appeared to the humble shepherds, guarding their flocks by night, upon Bethlehem's plains. One angel first appeared, clothed with the panoply of heaven; and so surprised and so terrified were the shepherds that they could only gaze upon the wondrous glory of the heavenly visitant with unutterable amazement. The angel of the Lord came to them, and said, "Fear not, for, behold, I bring you tidings of great joy, which shall be unto all people; for unto you is born this day, in the city of David, a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you, Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger." No sooner had their eyes become accustomed to the glorious presence of the one angel, than, lo! the whole plain was lighted up with the

wondrous glory of the multitude of angels that peopled the plains of Bethlehem. The angel quieted the fears of the shepherds before opening their eyes to behold the multitude of the heavenly host, all praising God, and saying, "Glory to God in the highest; and on earth, peace, good will to men."

Then was the melody of heaven heard by mortal ears, and the heavenly choir swept back to heaven as they closed their ever memorable anthem. The light faded away and the shadows of the night once more fell on the hills and plains of Bethlehem; but there remained in the hearts of the shepherds the brightest picture mortal man had ever looked upon, and the blessed promise and assurance of the advent to our world of the Saviour of men, which filled their hearts with joy and gladness, mingled with faith and wondrous love to God. In simple trust, the shepherds hastened to follow the direction of the heavenly messengers, to find the royal babe, not in a palace, not in even a common inn, but in a stable. They bowed in reverence to the infant king, committing no idolatry. *The Review and Herald, December 9, 1884*

From those words we notice that heavenly angels passed by kings, rulers, and other important dignitaries, and came to the simple, humble shepherds. They did not mention their names or who they were, but only why they were there. They spoke of the only name they desired to speak of, the wonderful name of Jesus. They spoke of the Savior of all mankind. They spoke of the King who walked the courts of heaven but now was born to man, a brother. The Herald tells me that angels are here to serve, but all should be aware that Satan and his angels will do all to deceive even those who walk and work closest to God.

The Herald now reveals how the For My People Ministry that is directed by God has witnessed the "gold coins" coming down from heaven. Almost two years ago, I was given a private dream regarding the funding. It has now been fulfilled. The funding has been provided for the needed equipment to travel and share the messages I have been shown. We are to prepare the messages to be presented, because God will soon direct when Becky and I are to begin traveling.



I will be instructed when to place our speaking schedule on the For My People Ministry website. When the call is given to depart, we are to depart immediately. Many are waiting to hear God's messages.

I am told that few have received dreams from God with instructions of how to give to the For My People Ministry. Those who have heard God's voice instructing them to give much, have given much to equip a soldier for war. A soldier is not expected to go to battle without the proper equipment. Each is to know that as the new year begins, what is written in Joel 2:28 and Acts 2:17 will be fulfilled with great intensity. Many will receive dreams or visions. After the required testing, the source of dreams or visions will be made clear. Many will simply hear the voice of the Holy Spirit speaking to them. "To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them." Isaiah 8:20. "Quench not the Spirit. Despise not prophesyings. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good." 1 Thessalonians 5:19-21.

Many will be asked to help fund the For My People Ministry as evidences of the ministry's fruits are made plain. Many who receive dreams or visions will be instructed regarding how they are to give. The For My People Ministry has many soldiers ready to battle. The new year holds great changes and great evidences of God's divine guidance. Many will awake with instructions from a dream. Some will be asked to give of their funds. The young will receive instructions through visions. Many will receive instructions through the Holy Spirit.

Others will be asked to make a bold statement regarding the ongoing apostasy and spiritualism. With valid data, others will point out the true nature of many in the Seventh-day Adventist organization, such as those who stand behind pulpits or work in conference offices, including those at the General Conference. There will be leaders shown to be spies sent from the Catholic Church to infiltrate God's chosen church. They will be shown to be Jesuits placed to misguide Seventh-day Adventists. We have been shown how evil angels will come in human form.<sup>8</sup> Remember that God's church will not fall. It will

---

<sup>8</sup> Selected Messages, Book 3, p. 411

survive the great shaking that is about to occur. The Christian's battle is at hand. Let each soldier prepare to fight against the beaten enemy.

Let those who hear pastors denounce these dreams sent from God, ask that their claims be clarified and backed up with proof from the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy as to why these dreams are not from God. If the pastors cannot do this, let all proclaim in a unified voice as God's church that the pastors blaspheme against God's Word. Let the pastors humble themselves before the Lord. The Herald looks at me and says that there is evidence in heaven, and it is recorded, that I never claimed the dreams that have been posted are not of God. Those who make this statement do not understand the truth. To set the record straight, during the confusion when the first ministry was being shut down, Becky sent out emails stating that the posted dreams were not from God. She signed the emails with my name as well as her own. Let those who have questions come to the For My People Ministry meetings to obtain answers. Let no one be deceived. Ask for clarity, because He who sits on the throne seeks for truth. As Earnest, I am required at the Father's command to speak and share only the truth.

The Herald informs me that unseen angels of God stand guarding, watching, and waiting to do God's bidding. Yet we must remember that not all angels serve the heavenly Father. All angels who make their appearance must be tested by God's Word and subjected to the command to depart in the name and shed blood of Jesus. The world is on the precipice of things unseen. Be prepared to test all apparitions.

Now the Herald instructs me to prepare this message and share it. He tells me to realize that, as a new year begins, events will occur to try the very heart of man. The Father waits for prayers spoken in the name of Jesus. Things that happen will need to happen. This diseased world of sin needs to cease. Ask constantly for protection.

---

In this time evil angels in the form of men will talk with those who know the truth. They will misinterpret and misconstrue the statements of the messengers of God.

---

Speak with reverence the most wonderful name, Jesus Christ, Lord of lords, King of kings, and the Love of the Love of the Love.

## FIELDS OF COLOR

February 1, 2012

By Ernie Knoll

As the sunbeam imparts to the flowers their varied and delicate tints, so does God impart to the soul the beauty of His own character. *The Desire of Ages*, p. 313

Through the flowers of the field God would call our attention to the loveliness of Christlike character. Jesus says, "Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow.... *The Signs of the Times*, June 19, 1893

In my dream, I see an individual walking with Jesus through a beautiful valley.<sup>1</sup> This individual represents all who are striving to be like Jesus. At the foot of the hills, many trees grow into a thick forest. Each tree aspires to grow as high as possible and has been created with a noble design. The limbs of each tree grow outward and the leaves face upward to gather all the sunlight possible.<sup>2</sup> I notice there are no clouds in the rich blue sky.

---

<sup>1</sup> Psalm 23:4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

<sup>2</sup> Christ's Object Lessons, p. 214  
God's purpose toward His people, and the glorious possibilities before them, had been set forth in the beautiful words, "That they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that He might be glorified," Isaiah 61:3.

Our High Calling, p. 170

If we reach the standard of perfection, our peculiar traits of disposition must be molded in harmony with Christ's will. Then we shall sit together in heavenly places in Christ. . . . Let us keep drawing near to God, and He will draw near to us. Then, as one, we shall reach upward to Him. The churches will be as gardens of the Lord, under His cultivation. God's people will be trees of

Jesus says to notice the valley floor and how all the flowers are white as snow. I notice the green stalks of the flowers and how these represent life, growth, and support. As Jesus and this individual walk through the field of flowers, each flower moves its petals toward them, as if striving to show their beauty that God created. I also notice that after the flowers are walked on, they immediately spring back up, unbroken and perfect, but more beautiful than before. Jesus explains that the white flowers represent His righteousness and encouragement. Each of His people will need encouragement along the short path that lies just ahead. They will need encouragement for the events that are about to transpire on the earth. As each walks a path of trials, they are to remember God's words.

As Jesus walks along with this individual, He explains that we cannot be like Him while wearing our own garments.<sup>3</sup> He hands the individual a white shirt to wear and says that it symbolizes His righteousness, which we must possess to be like Him.<sup>4</sup>

---

righteousness, planted by the Lord, and watered with the river of life.

<sup>3</sup> Isaiah 64:6 And all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags.

<sup>4</sup> Revelation 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Christ's Object Lessons, pp. 205-206

Do not listen to the enemy's suggestion to stay away from Christ until you have made yourself better; until you are good enough to come to God. If you wait until then, you will never come. When Satan points to your filthy garments, repeat the promise of Jesus, "Him that cometh to Me I will in no wise cast out." John 6:37. Tell the enemy that the blood of Jesus Christ cleanses from all sin. Make the prayer of David your own, "Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean; wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow." Psalm 51:7.

Suddenly all the flowers turn yellow. Now Jesus gives the individual a yellow shirt to wear. This color is to represent courage. Even though yellow on this earth has represented cowardice, Jesus declares that it stands for courage and boldness. The yellow flowers are a testament to the courage needed by God's faithful that will enable them to stand with their faces lifted up toward the Sun of Righteousness.<sup>5</sup> Each of

---

Arise and go to your Father. He will meet you a great way off. If you take even one step toward Him in repentance, He will hasten to enfold you in His arms of infinite love. His ear is open to the cry of the contrite soul. The very first reaching out of the heart after God is known to Him. Never a prayer is offered, however faltering, never a tear is shed, however secret, never a sincere desire after God is cherished, however feeble, but the Spirit of God goes forth to meet it. Even before the prayer is uttered or the yearning of the heart made known, grace from Christ goes forth to meet the grace that is working upon the human soul.

Your heavenly Father will take from you the garments defiled by sin. In the beautiful parabolic prophecy of Zechariah, the high priest Joshua, standing clothed in filthy garments before the angel of the Lord, represents the sinner. And the word is spoken by the Lord, "Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him He said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. . . . So they set a fair miter upon his head, and clothed him with garments." Zechariah 3:4, 5. Even so God will clothe you with "the garments of salvation," and cover you with "the robe of righteousness." Isaiah 61:10.

- <sup>5</sup> Psalm 68:13 Yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 136

When the religion of Christ is most held in contempt, when His law is most despised, then should our zeal be the warmest and our courage and firmness the most unflinching. To stand in defense of truth and righteousness when the majority forsake us, to fight the battles of the Lord when champions are few--this will be our test. At

them will experience a walk as if alone. However, each is to know that they will never be alone.<sup>6</sup>

---

this time we must gather warmth from the coldness of others, courage from their cowardice, and loyalty from their treason.

The Review and Herald, November 29, 1881

Now is the time for the friends of Jesus to be decided, faithful, and valiant for the Captain of their salvation. Now is the time to show who are the true Calebs, who will not deny that the walls are high, the giants mighty, but who believe that this very fact will make the victory more glorious. There are great difficulties and trials before us. It will require strong courage and persevering effort to go forward. But all now depends on our faith in the Captain who has led us safely thus far.

The Desire of Ages, p. 251

Continual devotion establishes so close a relation between Jesus and His disciple that the Christian becomes like Him in mind and character. Through a connection with Christ he will have clearer and broader views. His discernment will be more penetrative, his judgment better balanced. He who longs to be of service to Christ is so quickened by the life-giving power of the Sun of Righteousness that he is enabled to bear much fruit to the glory of God.

- <sup>6</sup> John 16:32-33 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Christ's Object Lessons, p. 172

Often those who suffer reproach or persecution for their faith are tempted to think themselves forsaken by God. In the eyes of men they are in the minority. To all appearance their enemies triumph over them. But let them not violate their conscience. He who has suffered in their behalf, and has borne their sorrows and afflictions, has not forsaken them.

Next the flowers become red, and Jesus hands the individual a red shirt. This color symbolizes the burning love that Jesus has for each of His people and how He will walk beside them and the many times He will hold each one in His arms.<sup>7</sup> He is asking that we each show a character of love.

Again the flowers change color. This time they are blue. Jesus gives the individual a blue shirt to wear. This color represents God's laws which He gave because of His burning love for His people. He asks that we know and keep His laws.<sup>8</sup> Jesus says to notice that after the

---

The children of God are not left alone and defenseless. Prayer moves the arm of Omnipotence. Prayer has "subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, quenched the violence of fire"--we shall know what it means when we hear the reports of the martyrs who died for their faith--"turneth to flight the armies of the aliens." Hebrews 11:33, 34.

<sup>7</sup> Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 516  
Jesus says to you, "Come unto Me, . . . and I will give you rest." The joy of Christ in the soul is worth everything. "Then are they glad," because they are privileged to rest in the arms of everlasting love.

Ibid., p. 519

Christ's love for His children is as tender as it is strong. And it is stronger than death; for He died to purchase our salvation, and to make us one with Him. . . . So strong is His love that it controls all His powers, and employs the vast resources of heaven in doing His people good.

<sup>8</sup> Exodus 20:3-17 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And showing mercy



---

unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

Psalms 119:80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

Numbers 15:37-41 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring: That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God.

John 15:10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

Christ's Object Lessons, pp. 49-50

blue flowers are stepped on, they immediately spring back up, stronger than before, just as God's laws stand forever. Psalm 111:7-8 says that "all his commandments are sure. They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness."

Jesus asks that we wear all His garments of color which symbolize His character. He desires that we acquire all His character traits to perfectly reflect His image. Only then can we be among those who are they.<sup>9</sup>

---

Love must be the principle of action. Love is the underlying principle of God's government in heaven and earth, and it must be the foundation of the Christian's character. This alone can make and keep him steadfast. This alone can enable him to withstand trial and temptation.

And love will be revealed in sacrifice. The plan of redemption was laid in sacrifice--a sacrifice so broad and deep and high that it is immeasurable. Christ gave all for us, and those who receive Christ will be ready to sacrifice all for the sake of their Redeemer. The thought of His honor and glory will come before anything else.

If we love Jesus, we shall love to live for Him, to present our thank offerings to Him, to labor for Him. The very labor will be light. For His sake we shall covet pain and toil and sacrifice. We shall sympathize with His longing for the salvation of men. We shall feel the same tender craving for souls that He has felt.

This is the religion of Christ. Anything short of it is a deception. No mere theory of truth or profession of discipleship will save any soul. We do not belong to Christ unless we are His wholly. It is by halfheartedness in the Christian life that men become feeble in purpose and changeable in desire. The effort to serve both self and Christ makes one a stony-ground hearer, and he will not endure when the test comes upon him.

<sup>9</sup> Revelation 14:1-5 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand,

---

having his Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. *These are they* which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

Genesis 5:24 Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

Conflict and Courage, p. 29

Enoch had temptations as well as we. He was surrounded with society no more friendly to righteousness than is that which surrounds us. The atmosphere he breathed was tainted with sin and corruption, the same as ours; yet he lived a life of holiness. He was unsullied with the prevailing sins of the age in which he lived. So may we remain pure and uncorrupted. He was a representative of the saints who live amid the perils and corruptions of the last days. For his faithful obedience to God he was translated. So, also, the faithful, who are alive and remain, will be translated. They will be removed from a sinful and corrupt world to the pure joys of heaven.

Our present work is to come out from the world and be separate. This is the only way we can walk with God, as did Enoch.

Our High Calling, p. 312

The refining furnace is to remove the dross. When the Refiner sees His image reflected in you perfectly, He will remove you from the

---

furnace. You will not be left to be consumed or to endure the fiery ordeal any longer than is necessary for your purification. But it is necessary for you, in order to reflect the divine image, to submit to the process the Refiner chooses for you, that you may be cleansed, purified, and every spot and blemish removed--not even a wrinkle left in your Christian character. May the Lord help you . . . to choose to have the will and work of God accomplished in you. . . . Look up! Jesus lives. Jesus loves. Jesus pities, and He will receive you with all your burden of care and trouble if you will come to Him and lay your burden upon Him. He has promised He will never leave or forsake those who put their trust in Him.

Acts of the Apostles, pp. 467-468

He whose heart is fixed to serve God will find opportunity to witness for Him. Difficulties will be powerless to hinder him who is determined to seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness. In the strength gained by prayer and a study of the word, he will seek virtue and forsake vice. Looking to Jesus, the Author and Finisher of the faith, who endured the contradiction of sinners against Himself, the believer will willingly brave contempt and derision. And help and grace sufficient for every circumstance are promised by Him whose word is truth. His everlasting arms encircle the soul that turns to Him for aid. In His care we may rest safely, saying, "What time I am afraid, I will trust in Thee." Psalm 56:3. To all who put their trust in Him, God will fulfill His promise.

By His own example the Saviour has shown that His followers can be in the world and yet not of the world. He came not to partake of its delusive pleasures, to be swayed by its customs, and to follow its practices, but to do His Father's will, to seek and save the lost. With this object before him the Christian may stand uncontaminated in any surroundings. Whatever his station or circumstances, exalted or humble, he will manifest the power of true religion in the faithful performance of duty.

Not in freedom from trial, but in the midst of it, is Christian character developed. Exposure to rebuffs and opposition leads the follower of Christ to greater watchfulness and more earnest prayer

HEAVENLY CHARACTER TRAITS (not a complete list)	DEFINITIONS	BIBLE REFERENCES
LOVE	Spiritual, selfless agape love for God and mankind; praise, revere, and respect God (glorifying Him, not self); have concern and appreciation for others	1 Cor. 13:13 Ps. 119:6, 15 1 Jn. 3:18; 4:7, 11
FAITH, TRUST	Believe in God; rely on Him	Heb. 11:6; Prov. 3:5 Job 13:15; Ps. 56:3
OBEDIENCE, LOYALTY	Obey God and those in authority (parents, teachers, etc.) who are in the Lord; render allegiance to laws of the land if they do not go against God's laws	Deut. 11:27; 27:10 Matt. 22:21 Eph. 6:1 Titus 2:14 Rev. 3:19
COURAGE, DILIGENCE	Bold, ready to dare for God, determined, careful, zealous	Josh. 1:7, 9 Prov. 28:1; 6:6 Heb. 6:11-12
HUMILITY	Not proud, arrogant, or hypocritical	Matt. 5:5 Jam. 4:6
HEALTH	Not sick in mind or body	1 Cor. 10:31 3 John 2
INTEGRITY, PURITY, TRUTHFULNESS	Moral, righteous; clean, free from sin; honest, transparent, sincere	Prov. 11:3 Ps. 25:21; Matt. 5:8 1 Jn. 3:2-3 Ps. 15:1-2 Zech. 8:16

---

to the mighty Helper. Severe trial endured by the grace of God develops patience, vigilance, fortitude, and a deep and abiding trust in God. It is the triumph of the Christian faith that it enables its followers to suffer and be strong; to submit, and thus to conquer; to be killed all the day long, and yet to live; to bear the cross, and thus to win the crown of glory.

---

HEAVENLY CHARACTER TRAITS (not a complete list)	DEFINITIONS	BIBLE REFERENCES
KNOWLEDGE, DISCERNMENT, WATCHFULNESS	Knowing God's Word; insightful, understanding, having good judgment; aware, alert	2 Tim. 2:15 Jn. 7:24 Ezek. 44:23 Matt. 7:20 Matt. 25:13; 26:41 Luke 21:36 1 Thess. 5:6
KINDNESS, GENTLENESS, FAIRNESS	Considerate, polite; tender (not harsh); just, equitable	Prov. 19:22; 31:26 2 Tim. 2:24 Titus 3:2 Deut. 16:20 Prov. 4:18 Ezek. 18:5, 9
FRIENDLINESS, COMPASSION	Attentive, hospitable; sympathetic, good listener	Prov. 18:24 Heb. 13:2; Isa. 1:17 Jn. 15:13; 1 Pet. 3:8
UNSELFISHNESS, GENEROSITY	Yielding to God, considerate of others; provide or help with talents, time, or possessions, as able	Prov. 22:9 Matt. 16:24 Matt. 10:8 Rom. 12:13
PATIENCE, ENDURANCE	Experiencing problems calmly, without complaining; persevering	1 Thess. 5:14 Jam. 1:3-4 Rev. 14:12 Gal. 6:9 Rev. 2:3
CONTENTMENT, PEACE	Joyful, satisfied (no self- pity); serene	Ex. 20:17; Phil. 4:11 Heb. 13:5 1 Tim. 6:8; Isa. 26:3 Ps. 34:14; 119:165

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. *Galatians 5:22-23*

And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.  
*2 Peter 1:5-7*

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. *Philippians 4:8*

There is an individual work for us to do in union with Christ. We are to put on Christ, put on His qualities of character, to represent Him in all our words and actions. When we are willing thus to follow on to know the Lord, walking in humility before Him, and being taught of Him daily, the Holy Spirit will work through us, giving us power to represent to the world a better way. *Pamphlet 014, p. 9 by Ellen G. White*

The only way in which we can distinguish between the true Christian and the pretender to Christianity is by the fruit of the life. The works will testify whether or not Christ, the hope of glory, is formed within. Everyone who enters the kingdom of heaven will have been tested and proved. *The Signs of the Times, December 18, 1893*

Not one of us will ever receive the seal of God while our characters have one spot or stain upon them. It is left with us to remedy the defects in our characters, to cleanse the soul temple of every defilement. Then the latter rain will fall upon us as the early rain fell upon the disciples on the Day of Pentecost. *Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 214*

I saw that many were neglecting the preparation so needful and were looking to the time of "refreshing" and the "latter rain" to fit them to stand in the day of the Lord and to live in His sight. Oh, how many I saw in the time of trouble without a shelter!

They had neglected the needful preparation; therefore they could not receive the refreshing that all must have to fit them to live in the sight of a holy God. Those who refuse to be hewed by the prophets and fail to purify their souls in obeying the whole truth, and who are willing to believe that their condition is far better than it really is, will come up to the time of the falling of the plagues, and then see that they needed to be hewed and squared for the building. *Early Writings*, p. 71

The seal of the living God will be placed upon those only who bear a likeness to Christ in character. *Last Day Events*, p. 221

What we make of ourselves in probationary time, that we must remain to all eternity. Death brings dissolution to the body, but makes no change in the character. The coming of Christ does not change our characters; it only fixes them forever beyond all change. *Ibid.*, p. 236

If you would be a saint in heaven you must first be a saint on earth. The traits of character you cherish in life will not be changed by death or by the resurrection. You will come up from the grave with the same disposition you manifested in your home and in society. Jesus does not change the character at His coming. The work of transformation must be done now. Our daily lives are determining our destiny. Defects of character must be repented of and overcome through the grace of Christ, and a symmetrical character must be formed while in this probationary state, that we may be fitted for the mansions above. *Ibid.*, p. 295

As the will of man co-operates with the will of God, it becomes omnipotent. Whatever is to be done at His command, may be accomplished in His strength. All His biddings are enablings. *Christ's Object Lessons*, p. 333

(If possible, read the two volumes by Ellen White entitled, *Mind, Character, and Personality*.)

---



## OTHER SHEEP

April 7, 2012

By Ernie Knoll

And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. John 10:16.

In my dream, I am sitting on a log and looking downhill at what resembles a very large outdoor amphitheater. The night sky is illuminated by a very bright moon. There is no other light, yet I am able to see clearly in the dark. The amphitheater appears to be made of pure glass. The sides and back of the wall include many hollow pillars made of fine crystal.

I now watch as many angels descend from high above and fill the amphitheater. The angels look the same in appearance, yet I know each one is different. Each wears a garment, or the garment is their skin, which has the look of flowing energy, just like their wings. Their appearance is very shiny. I begin counting angels in blocks of 10 to make 100 angels, then blocks of 100 to compose 1,000 angels. I now count the blocks of 1,000 angels and see before me legions of angels.

Looking up, I notice a single angel descend and stand in front of the other angels. I am sitting about one mile away; yet I can clearly see that his appearance is different from the rest of the angels. He is taller, and even though I do not see his face, I know he is very noble looking. He stands with his back toward me, holds up his hands, and points toward different groups of angels as if to conduct them. Then he turns, and I clearly see his face. It is the Herald. He looks up at me and smiles that smile I have seen so many times before with those familiar dimples. It is a smile that I welcome.

With a single note, the Herald begins to sing, and with him the great host of angels sings in perfect harmony. I clearly hear the highest soprano to the deepest bass. They are singing an old hymn. I know that each sings not to perform, but that each word and note are offered in dedication of their love for the One of Great Love—the Love of the Love of the Love.

I sit alone in this very large amphitheater and listen to legions of angels singing to Jesus. Each word is sung in perfect unison. They are singing the hymn, "Fairest Lord Jesus."

1. Fairest Lord Jesus, Ruler of all nature,  
O Thou of God and man the Son,  
Thee will I cherish, Thee will I honor,  
Thou, my soul's glory, joy and crown.
2. Fair are the meadows, fairer still the woodlands,  
Robed in the blooming garb of spring;  
Jesus is fairer, Jesus is purer,  
Who makes the woeful heart to sing.
3. Fair is the sunshine, fairer still the moonlight,  
And all the twinkling starry host;  
Jesus shines brighter, Jesus shines purer  
Than all the angels heav'n can boast.
4. Beautiful Savior! Lord of all the nations!  
Son of God and Son of Man!  
Glory and honor, praise, adoration,  
Now and forevermore be Thine.\*

As they finish the hymn, I notice high above the sky many more angels have descended from the heavens. As I look into the night sky, each of the angels becomes brighter and brighter. It is not possible for me to count them all. The sky is illuminated brighter than the brightest noonday sun.

Suddenly the Herald sings a note, and all those angels join in. As they continue, the legions of angels in the amphitheater join in and sing another hymn. Each continues to sing, not as if performing, but as a personal tribute of their love and dedication to Jesus. The hymn they now sing is "Take the Name of Jesus With You."

---

\* *Fairest Lord Jesus*, lyrics by Gesangbuch, Munster

---

1. Take the Name of Jesus with you,  
Child of sorrow and of woe,  
It will joy and comfort give you;  
Take it then, where'er you go.

Refrain:

Precious Name, oh, how sweet!  
Hope of earth and joy of Heav'n;  
Precious Name, oh, how sweet!  
Hope of earth and joy of Heav'n.

2. Take the Name of Jesus ever,  
As a shield from every snare;  
If temptations round you gather,  
Breathe that holy Name in prayer.

Refrain

3. Oh, the precious Name of Jesus!  
How it thrills our souls with joy,  
When His loving arms receive us,  
And His songs our tongues employ!

Refrain

4. At the Name of Jesus bowing,  
Falling prostrate at His feet,  
King of kings in heav'n we'll crown Him,  
When our journey is complete.

Refrain \*

When the singing ends, I feel a hand on my right shoulder. I turn to see my other angel guide. He sits down next to me, addresses me with my heavenly name, and explains that all need to understand that Jesus is the Savior of everyone on this earth. Jesus is the only way we can be saved from sin. It is through each individual's acceptance

---

\* *Take the Name of Jesus With You*, lyrics by Lillian Baxter

---

of Jesus and asking for forgiveness of their sins that the Father will hear and answer their petitions spoken in the fairest and most precious name of Jesus. We must also understand that it is through the sacrifice of Jesus that all God's angels and faithful creations will be safe from sin, when sin is no more.<sup>1</sup> Jesus is and always will be the Great Savior. He always will be that Precious Name and the Fairest Lord Jesus.

The Herald approaches now and stands on my right side. He holds out his hand and asks if I will come with him, since he is to show me something. I hold up my right hand, and we rise upwards and are instantly in a very large room with five tables. The Herald instructs me to closely observe what I am being shown because it is very symbolic. He states that so many different individuals are teaching false doctrines. Some state that God does not kill.<sup>2</sup> Others study the Jewish festivals and lunar Sabbaths. These errors have been shown to be false. There are also those who follow the teachings of Jeff Pippenger. It has been shown that there is nothing wrong with the study of the Seventh-day Adventist pioneers. However, this individual stresses teachings that are not important to our salvation. Others are following John Scotram who uses the constellation Orion as a clock and sets dates and times. They believe his statement that I do not understand my own dreams; therefore he gives his own

---

<sup>1</sup> SDA Bible Commentary, Vol. 5, p. 1132

...The angels ascribe honor and glory to Christ, for even they are not secure except by looking to the sufferings of the Son of God. It is through the efficacy of the cross that the angels of heaven are guarded from apostasy. Without the cross they would be no more secure against evil than were the angels before the fall of Satan...

The plan of salvation, making manifest the justice and love of God, provides an eternal safeguard against defection in unfallen worlds, as well as among those who shall be redeemed by the blood of the Lamb.

<sup>2</sup> Deuteronomy 32:39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

interpretations of my dreams. Scotram has also caused discord in marriages, and that has led to separation between husbands and wives for no good reason. Scotram has set dates for the falling of fireballs, the Sunday law, the appearance of Jesus, etc. Jesus came to save man from sin, which includes mistaken beliefs in strange teachings.<sup>3</sup>

Now the Herald states that an Individual will come into the room and that I am to pay close attention to what He does. A Man walks in wearing white shoes, white pants, a white shirt, a white belt, and a white chef's hat. As He walks around, He hums the hymn, "Faith of Our Fathers."

1. Faith of our fathers, living still,  
In spite of dungeon, fire, and sword;  
Oh, how our hearts beat high with joy  
Whene'er we hear that glorious Word!

Refrain:

Faith of our fathers, holy faith!  
We will be true to thee till death.

2. Our fathers, chained in prisons dark,  
Were still in heart and conscience free:  
How sweet would be their children's fate.  
If they, like them, could die for thee!

Refrain:

---

<sup>3</sup> SDA Bible Commentary, Vol. 7, p. 918

To the second chapter of second Timothy we may refer those who are desirous of originating some new and strange thing, which is the product of the human imagination, and as much below the grand and noble sentiments of Holy Writ as the common is below the sacred. We may answer foolish questions by saying, Wait, and we shall all know what is essential for us to know. Our salvation does not depend on side issues.

3. Faith of our fathers, we will strive  
To win all nations unto thee;  
And through the truth that comes from God,  
We all shall then be truly free.

Refrain

4. Faith of our fathers, we will love  
Both friend and foe in all our strife;  
And preach thee, too, as love knows how  
By kindly words and virtuous life.

Refrain\*

There are five tables in the room. The first table is very large; the next table is much smaller. The last table is very small, and on top of it is a small flour sifter. The same Man has brought in a very large bag of flour. He opens the bag and pours the flour onto the very large table. With exact measurement, He separates the flour into 21 different, but equal, mounds. Then He takes one of those mounds, leaving 20. He takes that mound and moves it to the next smaller table. Then He divides this mound into 12 equal mounds. When He finishes, He takes one of those mounds, leaving 11. He takes that mound and moves it to the next smaller table. Next, He divides this mound into 7 equal mounds. When finished, He takes one of those mounds, leaving 6. He takes that mound, moves it to the next smaller table, and divides the mound into 3 equal mounds. When that is done, He takes one of those mounds, leaving 2. He takes that mound and moves it to the last small table that has the small flour sifter. Taking that single mound, He places it into the flour sifter. Then He proceeds to sift the flour, until there are only a few small grains of flour left in the sifter. This reminds me of the dream, "In the Heart of Jesus" where the Holy Spirit sifted dirt and stones through a construction screen. From the pile of dirt, stones, and garbage, He selected stones that would endure the refining process. Now the process is refined further. Instead of stones, flour is put through a small flour sifter. The grains that would not fall through the sifter are what He wants. He has

---

\* *Faith of Our Fathers*, lyrics by Frederick W. Faber

---

been looking for and is pleased to find the few that He needs. It is through the work of the Holy Spirit that the remnant of the remnant will do what is needed of them. The Herald explains that we are seeing the final great sifting time. He says to remember the last grain of sand falling through the hourglass.

We have been told to prepare our vessel, so that the Holy Spirit can dwell in us. The Herald explains that the Holy Spirit instructed me to post a message on the For My People Ministry website about the importance of preparing our hearts, to notice the events of the week, and that through prayer, God would hold back the winds of destruction. One can clearly see the answer to those prayers, as the hand of destruction has been stayed in what has occurred and continues to occur, so that more have the chance to be saved. God has heard the prayers of many, and He will continue to listen. However, we are to know that these things will continue and become more destructive. He will decide when it is time to loosen the winds. It will not happen when man decides. If someone predicts a date, listen to him with closed ears. God has stated there will be no more time setting. Those who set dates do not speak for the Father in heaven, but rather are controlled by the one who is chained to this world. These individuals are spokesmen for Satan.

The Herald explains that as the last grain of sand falls through the hourglass, and as the unfaithful are sifted out in the final time of sifting, we are to know that the sealing of Seventh-day Adventists is about finished. All will have had a chance to repent.<sup>4</sup> Many will jest

---

<sup>4</sup> Ephesians 4:30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 15, p. 225

Sealing indicates you are God's chosen. He has appropriated you to Himself. As the sealed of God we are Christ's purchased possession, and no one shall pluck us out of His hands. The seal given in the forehead is God, New Jerusalem. "I will write upon him the name of My God, and the name of the city of My God" (Revelation 3:12).

The Faith I Live By, p. 288

and scoff, just as those who stood outside the closed door of Noah's ark. However, seven days after the door was closed, God caused destruction. He killed all but those behind the closed door. The Herald states that as the time for reaching Seventh-day Adventists comes to an end, to notice how these messages will begin to reach more individuals of other faiths.<sup>5</sup>

---

Those who are distrustful of self, who are humbling themselves before God and purifying their souls by obeying the truth--these are receiving the heavenly mold and preparing for the seal of God in their foreheads. When the decree goes forth and the stamp is impressed, their character will remain pure and spotless for eternity. Now is the time to prepare. The seal of God will never be placed upon the forehead of an impure man or woman. It will never be placed upon the forehead of the ambitious, world-loving man or woman. It will never be placed upon the forehead of men or women of false tongues or deceitful hearts. All who receive the seal must be without spot before God--candidates for heaven.

- <sup>5</sup> Acts 13:46-49 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

Maranatha, p. 212

The solemn message given us to give to the world is to be proclaimed with greater fervency, even with an intensity that will impress unbelievers, leading them to see that the Most High is working with us, that He is the source of our efficiency and strength.

...

Are you using all your powers in an effort to bring the lost sheep back to the fold? There are thousands upon thousands in ignorance who might be warned. Pray as you have never prayed before for the



The Herald emphasizes that there are to be no more future events that have a date and time of the event. He explains that the Father is aware that some state that I am a false prophet, and they want proof that I am a spokesman for God. The Herald says he is to show me the reason I am not shown events with a date. With those words, I find myself standing as an observer in a room inside a large building where several men in black suits sit at a long table. I observe myself walk into the room from the left. I understand that I am once again to come before this panel to try to prove the validity of what I have been shown in my dreams. The Herald reminds me of many things I have been shown that would happen, such as weather disasters, and how these things have come to pass. He states how the whole world witnessed these events and that these will continue to happen. Yet the majority still doubts what I have been shown.

Next, the Herald explains that I am going to be given an illustration of what would happen if I were to give specific information regarding an event. Watching as an observer, I see myself go before this panel of men in black suits. The one who sits in the center, whose chair is larger than the rest, speaks as one having great authority. I listen as he speaks with a demanding voice. He explains that they have decided that I must prove I am a prophet by providing detailed information of an event. I see an angel suddenly descend and stand next to me. I have been told to call him "the Guide." He gives me specific instructions. Then I tell the panel that I am allowed to share details ahead of time of an event that will occur. I give the magnitude of a powerful earthquake, tell them where it will occur, its depth, its duration, and how many lives will be lost. I give a detailed account of the destruction, as well as the exact date and time of the earthquake. The black-suited individual in the center tells me that he will return after the event. He looks at the other individuals in black suits, laughs,

---

power of Christ. Pray for the inspiration of His Spirit, that you may be filled with a desire to save those who are perishing. Let the prayer ascend to heaven, "God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us; that thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations" (Psalm 67:1, 2).

---

and says, "If this event even does happen; and I really doubt that it will."

The scene changes. I know that time has passed and the event has occurred. I see myself again approach the panel of men. I tell the one in the center that I gave them the details of the earthquake and that it occurred exactly the way I had stated, as well as at the exact date and time that I had given. After a moment, I ask, "What do you have to say about what I was shown and the evidence provided?" The one in the center clears his throat and speaks again as one having great authority. He says that they all acknowledge that the event occurred, but that this was not valid proof that I am a prophet of God. He stresses that earthquakes happen all the time, that this type of event is much too common, and that what I told them was just a coincidence. He says that anyone could predict an earthquake as I did, and that it has not proven that I am a spokesman for God. He then shares that what they want to know is something that is not an everyday occurrence, such as when the fireballs will happen. He states that if I am a true prophet of God that I should be able to give the date. He also wants to know when the Sunday law will come. He reveals that if I tell them these things, then they might consider me a prophet, but it would first be taken to a committee for a vote.

Next I watch myself leave the room and walk outside. The Herald and I stand from a distance watching me drive away. Moments later, the Herald draws my attention to several angels who descend and hover above the large building. These angels are holding large vials and begin pouring a thick, gold-colored liquid onto the building. Everyone inside is consumed by a fire that lasts only seconds. There was not even enough time to make a call to report the fire. The heat is so intense that it consumes everything, even the foundation and the dirt beneath it. All that is left is a large, incinerated hole in the ground with smoke rising from it. The surrounding buildings are not harmed; there is not even smoke damage.

The Herald breaks the silence and instructs that we should show appreciation by thanking the heavenly Father who has decided to stay His hand of destruction. After the For My People Ministry displayed a message on the website about praying that God will stay His hand, the prayers of many are self-evident. He deserves prayers of gratitude for His patience with those who are undeserving. He

waits for more to be saved. However, it must be understood that God will not stay His hand forever. He will soon raise His mighty hand as a parent would raise his hand to a disobedient child. Punishment is assured. Let all ask for forgiveness before God's punishment is handed out. Destruction will occur. Earthquakes will happen, with more frequency, and in many different areas. The fireballs are still held in check, but the Father will soon command them to be released. The Sunday law will soon take place, and all will be asked to abide by it.

I am now taken by the Herald to see something else. He shares that the messages I have been given are reaching more people than I know or could understand. He says that here is an example of the power of the Holy Spirit. I am sitting as an observer in a booth overlooking a television audience. It is a talk show, and I know that individuals have been invited to speak with the host of this show. I am in anticipation since I do not know what is about to happen. I watch preparations for a live broadcast television program on a network station. Because of what was outlined in the TRUTH book, I also realize that Seventh-day Adventist channels would not be interested in this particular program.

The broadcast begins, and the host walks out and sits down behind a desk. He begins to talk about two individuals who have been invited to the program that day. The host has displayed photos of two individuals on large screens. One is a male and the other a female. Their skin is a pale white, and their hair has been dyed black. Both individuals wear black nail polish, a lot of black eye mascara, have ear, nose, and lip piercings and wear black clothing. They are also making a satanic hand gesture.

The host talks briefly about the two individuals who have come on the program. He explains that they come from a long line of Luciferians, or Satan worshippers, and that they will share their life experiences. The host stands and tells everyone to welcome them. The applause lights flash, but I notice that the audience sits very quietly, as if in shock. I sense that they are about to stampede toward the exit doors. Suddenly, a young, blonde-haired couple walks in from the right and greets the host. Their appearance and clothing does not look anything like the photos.

Next, the host asks the man to please share his experience. The man begins by explaining that he came home one day, picked up a book that he found on the table, and started to read it. He explains that what he was reading was not something he was interested in. He continues, "Please understand that my mate and I were very involved in the Friday night party scene and never had an interest in what I was reading in the book. At the time we were not married, since we did not know that marriage was God's plan. My mate and I had our routine. Every weekend it was always the same. We would go to the different clubs. We would dance, drink, do drugs and all that goes with that. We were both heavily into Goth styles and were committed Satanists. We both believed that Satan is the only true ruler of this earth. To us, he was god. We had our own time of private animal sacrifice to Satan. We lived a life of service to him, doing his bidding and not caring who we hurt. We took what we needed in whatever way we could. We were living life to its 'fullest.' "

The man continues. "So, early one evening I happened to pick up a book. I recall it saying *Messages From God* on it. I picked it up and it opened to a story about Jesus. You need to understand that I had heard of this man called Jesus, but I also knew that my god Satan had killed him. I knew that Satan was now the god of this earth. We always had fun on Christmas. We did the normal tree and decorations thing. We had the normal parties. We celebrated Easter, but it was about the bunny, not about Jesus. Christmas and Easter were nothing more than party days. The big holiday that we loved was Halloween. This was our god's holiday.

Well, I sat down on the couch and began to read this story, and I got caught up in it, just as if I was watching a really good movie. As I continued to read, I began feeling strange in a way that I can't explain. I felt chills up and down my spine, and I would get goose bumps. I recall that I kept feeling a strong urge to throw the book in the trash. I kept feeling that I was wasting my time reading it, when I had other things I would rather be doing. Yet I felt a certain way that I could not explain. A calming peace came and surrounded me. As I read more, I felt a warm glow, as if a large, warm arm was embracing me. Continuing on, I noticed that each word was easy to read and comprehend. At times my heart would beat faster; I would laugh and then cry. When I finished the story, I cannot describe how I felt. I knew that I wanted to close the book and open it from the beginning.

My mind was racing, because the words I had read painted a vivid mental picture. A war was going on in my mind between what I was reading and what I had always believed.

Then my mate came home and I asked her to come to where I was. You need to know that due to our lifestyle, we both wore mascara. When she saw my face, she could clearly see that I had been crying, since the tracks of my tears ran down my face. I showed her the book and told her that when I picked it up, it had opened to a certain story. I told her that I read it and that I needed to read it to her as well. She told me that a co-worker had given the book to her. She said, 'It looks like these are messages sent from our god, Satan, because the title says, *Messages from God.*' She said she wanted to read it, but had not had time. I then repeated to her that I wanted her to hear what I had just read. I began to read, and almost immediately she stopped and told me that she was getting the strangest feeling that we should stop reading this book and throw it away or burn it. I told her that I felt the same way, but that instead I kept reading it. As I read, my mate told me about the feelings she was having, which were almost identical to my own. We would laugh and then we would cry.

When I finished reading the story, we both looked at each other. Then my mate suggested that we start reading from the beginning. I told her that was my thought as well when I read it the first time. We turned to the front of the book and read that these were not really stories but that these were dreams that a man had. We saw that Bible quotes were used to explain the purpose of the dreams. There were other statements from some other place. You must understand, we did not own a Bible. As followers of Satan, we had our own 'Bible.' This was all new to us. We opened to the first dream, called 'At the Table.' We looked at each other and continued reading. We both had questions, but wanted to keep reading. We went to the next dream, 'The White Blanket.' Then we read 'A View of Heaven.' When we finished, we stopped, turned to each other, and asked, 'How can this be? Jesus was defeated. He is not alive. Satan has shown us that he is the only god and that this Jesus died.'

We continued to read, turning page after page. As time passed, we had read things that we did not completely understand, but in many places there were Bible verses or what is known as Spirit of Prophecy quotes to help in understanding the meaning. We continued and got

to the first dream that I had read, 'In the Heart of Jesus.' It was the third time that I had read it, and the second time that my mate had read it. This time we both understood more than we had the first time. We continued to read to the very end, then we started over again. It was now late Friday night. We were not interested in going out, but just wanted to read the dreams. By the time we finished, it had been a long time. We had laughed, wondered about things, but most of all we had cried many times.

The next day, which was Saturday, we got up and knew we had to find one of the King James Bibles spoken of in the messages. We found a bookstore, and when we told the sales lady what we wanted, she gave us the strangest look. I can now imagine how strange we would have appeared to her. We were both very Gothic in our dress and appearance. We were the last type of people who would have asked about a book such as the Holy Bible. But she took us to where the King James Bibles were, and we both picked one out. We returned home and spent the day reading the dreams. Wherever a comment was made referring to the King James Bible, we compared the dream with what it said. Next, we had to find out what the Spirit of Prophecy was, and who this Ellen White was.

After learning what an ABC is, we left on a Sunday and headed for an Adventist Book Center. We specifically asked for all the books mentioned in the dreams. We had made a list and presented it to the ABC salesperson. Again, the looks from the salesperson and customers were quite interesting. Returning home, we began to read the dreams and look up what was shown in the Spirit of Prophecy books. We learned who Ellen White was. We began to study as we had never studied before. As we studied the dreams, we began to read the books by Ellen White, called the Spirit of Prophecy. We learned about the real Author of these messages and that He did not stay dead, but is very much alive.

We then began to read and study the Bible in all the spare time we could find. We studied the Bible more and more, and used the writings of Ellen White to help clarify certain things. As we studied, we were also changing. We continued to study about this man, Jesus, and how He died and rested on the seventh day, but at the end of that day, He came back to life. Even in death, He rested on Saturday, the Sabbath day. However, on Sunday He got up and went to work.

We learned that we had been lied to. We no longer serve Satan. We had been his servants, but we now serve a new God--not new in the sense that He is new, because He has always been, but He is new to us. We have learned about the true God. We learned the truth about the seventh-day Sabbath, and about diet and health. We studied and learned, and today we serve as gospel workers, teaching the truth and how to be a true Seventh-day Adventist."<sup>6</sup>

The Herald now tells me to recall that those who will sit closest to God's throne are those who once served Satan. Those two individuals worshipped and served Satan, but they heard the voice of the Holy Spirit. Notice that most of those who are currently in the Seventh-day Adventist Church are unable to hear the soft, gentle pleadings of the Holy Spirit. They cannot hear due to the loud proclamations they make about being Seventh-day Adventists. They do not understand that it is one thing to proclaim that you are a Seventh-day Adventist, but it is another to heed the gentle teachings about living as a Seventh-day Adventist. Yet those of other faiths are able to hear the soft voice of the Holy Spirit.

I now find myself in the corridor where I have been many times before. The Herald and I sit down, and he says that he is to inform me about the traveling that Becky and I will do to share the messages. He tells me that our preparations will soon be finished and that we are to begin our trip as soon as the final arrangements have been

---

<sup>6</sup> The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 1, p. 52

... The race was finally so greatly depreciated that they appeared inferior, and almost valueless. They were generally incompetent to appreciate the mystery of Calvary, the grand and elevated facts of the atonement and the plan of salvation, because of the indulgence of the carnal mind. Yet, notwithstanding the weakness, and enfeebled mental, moral and physical, powers of the human race, Christ, true to the purpose for which he left Heaven, continues his interest in the feeble, depreciated, degenerate specimens of humanity, and invites them to hide their weakness and great deficiencies in him. If they will come unto him, he will supply all their needs.

completed. The Herald reminds me that I was told that funds would be made available to obtain what would be needed. He smiles and tells me that for a short time a window of heaven was opened and great blessings, symbolized by many gold coins, flowed to this ministry. I was provided with what is needed to carry out what I have been asked to do. Many gave in great faith. God has seen their sacrifice and will bless those who freely give. The Herald reveals that as Becky and I travel, God will open the storehouse of heaven, and once again we will see the power of Him who sits on the throne. The Holy Spirit will speak in a powerful way to others who will hear the soft-spoken words.

I am reminded that God will instruct me as to those who should be invited to assist, because I have already seen many deceptive ways that Satan has used to try to destroy our ministry. Many with talents and gifts are apostate sheep in wolves' clothing. Satan will send those types of people who will want to work for our ministry.<sup>7</sup> However, God will show me who are His and who are not.

I am told that as Becky and I travel, a host of angels will go with us in all we do. We are to know that the Holy Spirit will move upon the meetings, and that great things will be witnessed. The power of God will be evident.<sup>8</sup> The Holy Spirit will speak, and those with means will

---

<sup>7</sup> Selected Messages, Book 2, p. 383

Satanic agencies are in every city. We cannot afford to be off our guard for one moment.

<sup>8</sup> The Review & Herald, May 3, 1887

Isaiah had a message from the God of heaven to give to the backsliding people of Israel.... As he stood in the portico of the temple, the Lord revealed Himself to Him. The veil of the temple was withdrawn, the door lifted, and he had a view of the holy of holies within the veil.... And there was seen the hand that took the live coal from off the altar, and touched his lips, and bade him be clean. Then he was ready to go with the message ... for he knew that the Spirit of God would be with the message.

The Review and Herald, October 16, 1888



make it possible for those who wait as His ministers to go out and teach. It will be through our presentations that these ministers will come forward, just as I was shown in the dream, "The Senior Pastor." The Herald instructs that I am to prepare what I have been shown and to share His messages.

---

... The live coal is symbolical of purification.... [It] also symbolizes the potency of the efforts of the servants of the Lord.

---

## FINAL EVENTS AND THE FIRST SUPPER

December 12, 2012

By Ernie Knoll

[www.formypeople.org](http://www.formypeople.org)

**[Please be aware that part of this dream may not be appropriate for young or sensitive children.]**

In my dream, I am in what resembles a long, arched corridor. As I look out through its transparent wall, I see the beauty of many stars and colorful cloud-like formations. Coming from my left, I hear a galloping horse and the sound of a trumpet. Looking through the opening toward what I know is Orion, I see a white horse running very fast toward me. An angel is riding on the horse, and he is leaning over toward the right side next to the horse's mane. He is holding onto the horse's mane with his left hand, and in his right hand, he is holding a very long golden trumpet. As the horse runs toward me at an amazing speed through the corridor, the angel blows on the trumpet. I know that the trumpet's sound is announcing something that is about to happen. Its sound continues and gets louder.

Suddenly and very quickly, the horse stops in front of me. The angel immediately jumps off the left side of the horse, leans the trumpet against the horse, and comes around to its right side where I am standing. He tells me to prepare for the great messenger, because the one I call the Herald has been sent with messages that are to be shared, and I will be instructed when to share them. Again the angel says to prepare for the great messenger, because he brings a message from the heavenly Father, spoken while He sits on His throne.

The angel places his right hand on my left shoulder, calls me by my heavenly name, and again instructs me to prepare for the great messenger. He turns and goes to my right side and points toward the sky. I see the Herald in a very large room at a very large table where I see maps, many sheets of paper, blueprints, and books. I watch as he rolls up the maps, then stacks the sheets of paper and puts them into a certain order. Then he proceeds to roll up the blueprints. As he begins to put the maps, blueprints, stacks of paper, and books in his

arms, there are so many that he calls for others who stand nearby to help gather the rest of the maps, blueprints, papers, and books.

After all the items are gathered, the Herald stops to make sure that not one message he was given is left behind. I know that this great messenger is the one who took Satan's place, and now he stands nearest to the throne of God. This angel, who asked to be called the Herald and always tells me that the only name that is worthy to be spoken is Jesus, is the angel named Gabriel. Carrying all the items that were on the table, he and the other angels proceed through the door and leave the room.

Next, the announcing angel, the one who announced the Herald's arrival, informs me that he is to show me something. He touches my right hand, and immediately I am in the openness of space. I see a very dark background; it is the pit where the earth is. The angel tells me to watch closely, because I will be shown things that are symbolic but literally happen. I now watch six, clearly illuminated angels carrying into view a very large, pure golden trumpet. There are three angels on each side of the trumpet, which is as large as several train cars. Once the trumpet is in place, the same six angels place a second trumpet inside the first trumpet. Once that trumpet is in place, the same six angels place a third trumpet inside the second trumpet. The angels repeat the process with three more trumpets. Six trumpets have now been stacked. I understand that this is a symbol of what has already been fulfilled.

Now the announcing angel states that he is to show me the next message. Again, I am looking up toward Orion. I see the same six angels moving a seventh trumpet into place. Each trumpet has always been aligned with the mouthpiece facing Orion and the bell end toward the earth. The angel tells me to watch closely. Now I see the Herald coming through Orion with his assisting angels a little behind him, and they enter into the mouthpiece end of the trumpet. The angel tells me to watch the bell end of the trumpet. Suddenly, I hear the most tremendous brass sounds coming from the trumpet, as if a thousand train horns were blowing at the same time. It almost seems as if the Herald and the angels are causing the sound, because they are moving through the trumpet so quickly. Suddenly, I see the Herald come through the bell end of the trumpet. He is carrying the maps, blueprints, papers, and books. The other angels

carrying the rest of the items follow behind. I am made to understand that the seventh trumpet is not yet ready to be placed with the others, because it has not been completely fulfilled.

The dream changes and now I stand looking out over a large, very green pasture with tall grass and countless lambs. Some run and play, others eat, and some are curled up asleep. A small flowing stream meanders through the pasture. In the distance, I notice a man walking along the stream. He is dressed in a long white robe; his hair is wavy and lies on his shoulders. He holds a shepherd's rod in his right hand and a straight staff in his left hand. I hear him speak gently to the lambs. From a distance, I see him turn and begin to walk toward me. As he approaches, I recognize that He is Jesus. I want to run to Him, but the angel says to wait. When Jesus reaches me, I hug Him and say how much I have missed my walk with Him and ask why it has been so long. He smiles and replies that He is with me every day.

Jesus reveals that the messages in this dream began months ago, in February of 2012. However, there was a reason why I was not to share each message separately, but rather as one, long dream. Then Jesus tells me that certain events we see happening will occur more frequently. He stresses that very many are losing their way as Satan throws obstacles in their path, such as wrong teachings on the seven trumpets. Many spend their time pursuing new ideas that are contrary to what has already been revealed. He reminds me that we have been instructed to prepare for the great battle that lies just ahead. Satan and his army are doing all they can to cause God's people to lose their way on the path to heaven.

Jesus takes my right hand, and we begin walking through the pasture. He tells me to notice that His sheep obey out of love, not fear. He also tells me to notice that the sheep are all lambs. Then He shares the following illustration: "As it is written, I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven." [Matthew 18:3] Children are teachable and more apt to listen and obey; whereas adults are more set in their ways and not as willing to accept the messages of truth

that are presented. Jesus restates that unless we become as little children, we will never enter the kingdom of heaven.<sup>1</sup>

Suddenly, I hear a song called, "His Sheep Am I" being sung. It is not angels singing or a choir. I turn around and see a multitude of children singing. They are divided into two groups. One group stands on the right and the other on the left. Each child wears a white robe. The bottom of each robe has a border that resembles a very bright light. I understand these are innocent, sinless children, before the age of accountability. As they sing the refrain, the left and right group alternate. These are the words I hear:

### **His Sheep Am I**

In God's green pastures feeding by His cool waters lie;  
Soft in the evening walk my Lord and I,  
All the sheep of His pasture  
Fare so wondrously fine; His sheep am I.

Refrain:

Left group: Waters cool,  
Right group: In the valley;  
Left group: Pastures green,  
Right group: On the mountain,  
Both groups: In the evening walk my Lord and I.

Left group: Dark the night,  
Right group: In the valley,  
Left group: Rough the way,  
Right group: On the mountain,  
Both groups: Step by step my Lord and I.\*

---

<sup>1</sup> The Signs of the Times, January 2, 1893  
Everyone who will humble himself as a little child, who will receive and obey the Word of God with a child's simplicity will be among the elect of God

\* *His Sheep Am I*, lyrics by Orien Johnson

As the song ends, Jesus shares that He gave all for His children. He has sent messages to His people. Those who are willing to listen to His voice will be provided fresh cool water and green pastures. They will receive His guidance, protection, and comfort. Those who walk contrary to the messages will suffer the wrath of God.

The first issue I am allowed to share now was revealed to me for the first time in February 2012. The Herald shows me Eve in the Garden of Eden. She has just transgressed the command given to not eat of the tree of knowledge of good and evil. The Herald explains that because of her sin, it was commanded that she was to follow the spiritual guidance of her husband. This was to apply to all wives from that point on, as long as the husband's guidance agreed with God's will. "Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit [proper] in the Lord." [Colossians 3:18.] The Herald further explains that they are still to be equal as man and wife, and that the wife is not to be under the husband, as in a dictatorship. Please note that when "husbands require the complete submission of their wives, declaring that women have no voice or will in the family, but must render entire submission, they place their wives in a position contrary to the Scripture." [*The Adventist Home*, p. 116] "Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church...and the wife see that she reverence [respects] her husband." [Ephesians 5:25, 33.]

The Herald continues by stating that soon we will see Seventh-day Adventist conferences no longer following God's directive that only men lead out as ordained pastors. I am told that God's church will transgress His commands by ordaining women to serve as pastors.<sup>2</sup> Along with this, we will witness the acceptance of homosexuality within the Seventh-day Adventist organization.<sup>3</sup> Calling me by my

---

<sup>2</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 3, p. 295  
God distinguished Aaron by choosing him and his male posterity for the priesthood.

<sup>3</sup> Leviticus 18:22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

heavenly name, the Herald reveals that these decisions, along with the accumulation of apostasy and spiritualism within God's church, will lead to the chain of events that will bring on a call for Sunday observance.

I am now allowed to share what will happen in the future to those who condemn God's messengers and messages; however, we are not to know when these things will happen. Soon God will command that the vials of His wrath be poured out. Jesus explains that there is a wind of doctrine that speaks about the coming destruction from God's wrath as being a part of the seven trumpets. However, the sound of the seven trumpets refers to religious and political battles. A trumpet sound can also refer to a warning or announcement being given. God's destruction in order to cleanse is symbolized by the pouring out of the vials.

Jesus points to the dark blue sky and I see the following words in large, bold, dark red letters. "The vials poured forth at His [God's] command will be the pouring out of an alluvion of ruination," an irrecoverable state of devastation.<sup>4</sup>

---

Leviticus 20:13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

Mark 10:6-8 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife; And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 8, p. 168

Not one particle of Sodomitish impurity will escape the wrath of God at the execution of the judgment. Those who do not repent of and forsake all uncleanness will fall with the wicked. Those who become members of the royal family and form God's kingdom in the earth made new will be saints, not sinners. Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-16.

<sup>4</sup> <http://chemistry.wikia.com/wiki/Sulfur>  
It [sulfur] burns with a blue flame that emits sulfur dioxide....

Next, Jesus requests that the Herald show me what he has been instructed to show. With the Herald standing behind me, Jesus explains the following. With the instructions that Seventh-day Adventists have been favored with, those who are unfaithful to the light should not be surprised when they are made to look to the darkness of the west for their lord and master. Referring to these unfaithful ones, Jesus now solemnly states, "I tell you this day, let their tongues wither and dry in their mouths. With the regret they will feel, let their tears stream from their eyes as acid dissolving their eyes and the skin of their face."<sup>5</sup> Let their knees fail as they fall prostrate on the ground and worship Lucifer, the sun of the west, the one who once served as the light bearer in heaven. Let them now know they

---

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sulfur>

Molten sulfur assumes a dark red color above 200 °C. [392 °F]

<sup>5</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sulfur>

When sulfur burns in the air, it produces sulfur dioxide. In water, this gas produces sulfurous acid and sulfites.... However, at high concentrations these acids harm the lungs, eyes or other tissues. Sulfur trioxide ... and sulfuric acid are similarly highly corrosive, due to the strong acids that form on contact with water.

<http://www.factmonster.com/encyclopedia/science/sulfuric-acid-concentrated-sulfuric-acid.html>

Concentrated sulfuric acid has a very strong affinity for water. It is sometimes used as a drying agent and can be used to dehydrate (chemically remove water from) many compounds, e.g., carbohydrates. ... The acid reacts similarly with skin, cellulose, and other plant and animal matter.

When the concentrated acid mixes with water, large amounts of heat are released; enough heat can be released at once to boil the water and spatter the acid.



face the path of darkness.<sup>6</sup> Those children who have believed and walked in true faith, unable to see the path they walk upon, will look to the east at the brightness of the Son, and be saved.”<sup>7</sup>

Jesus places my hand in the hand of the Herald and again tells him to show me the things he was instructed to show. He tells me to know

---

<sup>6</sup> Matthew 6:23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

The Review and Herald, July 16, 1914

We are to enter into no confederacy with those who do not love or fear God. Those who have not the light of present truth, who are unable to endure the seeing of him who is invisible, are surrounded by spiritual darkness that is as the darkness of midnight.

Last Day Events, p. 182

Some had been shaken out and left by the way. The careless and indifferent, who did not join with those who prized victory and salvation enough to perseveringly plead and agonize for it, did not obtain it, and they were left behind in darkness, and their places were immediately filled by others taking hold of the truth and coming into the ranks.

The broken ranks will be filled up by those represented by Christ as coming in at the eleventh hour. There are many with whom the Spirit of God is striving. The time of God's destructive judgments is the time of mercy for those who [now] have no opportunity to learn what is truth.

<sup>7</sup> The Signs of the Times, March 16, 1882

New truth is constantly unfolding; at every step, new and clearer light is shining upon the pathway of God's people, that they may go onward and upward.... Thousands are living on in guilty unconsciousness of their sin and danger, despising the Saviour's warnings, treating his ambassadors with contempt, and their words as idle tales.

that what I will be shown is what I have been shown many times over many months. It is repeated for clarification and exactness.

Jesus smiles, and with a special look on His face, He pauses and says, "Go with the angels!" As He says this, I immediately recall the dream, "The Lord's Prayer," where the wife tells her husband to "go with the angels." I think about the many times when Jesus has said that if we need angels to ask for them, and they will be sent. Yet, I know He has said that He is always with us.

Taking my hand, the Herald and I are now in space, approaching Orion. Behind it is the corridor that opens out into God's kingdom. The Holy City sits perfectly visible in the distance. As I look at its extreme beauty, even from a great distance, I hear the voice of God as I have heard it before. It is like a thunderous waterfall, a stream, and a trickle of water, all at the same time. He says, "I have watched as My Church has degraded from My blueprint. I have watched as the services to worship Me have become irreverent, and every possible form of evil has been brought into My earthly court. Many no longer worship Me, but instead worship him who rules the earth. This earth-ruler commands those whom he has deceived to worship in an unholy manner. I have witnessed as My commands have been transgressed. To those who serve as leaders in My Church, I have spoken a promise of what I will do if transgression continues. What I have poured forth before, I will pour forth again."

Now the Herald and I return through the opening and quickly approach the blue earth once again. Now we are just a few hundred feet in the air above what I know to be the old Battle Creek Sanitarium. I watch as many angels descend from on high. They begin to pour out vials having a thick, pure, golden liquid over the Battle Creek Sanitarium.<sup>8</sup>

As I watch this large structure burn, I know that no device of man has the power to calm the fires of God's wrath. I now rise higher in the air

---

<sup>8</sup> <http://chemistry.wikia.com/wiki/Sulfur>  
At room temperature, sulfur is a soft bright yellow solid.

and watch the earth spin quickly. All the planets seem to move in a preplanned path. I understand that a little time has gone by. Then everything I see slows down and we descend once again. Again, the Herald and I are only a few hundred feet in the air above Battle Creek, Michigan. Angels approach the Review and Herald publishing house and pour out the same liquid over it.

The Herald tells me that he is to show me another example. He takes my right hand, and I find myself now standing along a rocky mountain path. I see a man and three women ascending the path that leads away from a city below. They are dressed in clothing from the Old Testament times. The Herald explains that I am observing Lot, his wife, and their two daughters leaving Sodom, as the angels instructed them to do.

Now the Herald draws my attention to what looks like swarms of bees, but I know they are angels rapidly descending upon the city of Sodom. The Herald requests one of the angels to come and show me his container, which is like what the other angels are carrying. As I look inside, I see what resembles the same liquid used by the angels for the Battle Creek fires. I notice it has a strange odor, like sulfur.<sup>9</sup> The Herald tells the angel to go and do what God has commanded him to do. The angel quickly ascends and joins the army of angels sent from heaven. Quickly, many situate themselves a little distance above Sodom and begin to pour the liquid upon the city below. As people try to flee from Sodom, many angels quickly knock them to the ground, and pour the liquid over them. God's wrath is being meted out.

---

<sup>9</sup> Luke 17:29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

<http://chemistry.wikia.com/wiki/Sulfur>

Although sulfur is blamed for the smell—, e.g. of rotten eggs—elemental sulfur has only the faintest odor (the odor associated with rotten eggs is actually due to hydrogen sulfide and organic sulfur compounds).

As I stand observing what I am to report as a messenger, the Herald reminds me that Lot and his family were told not to turn around to look at the city behind them. However, now I see that Lot's wife stops walking, as if deciding to see what is happening behind her. She turns around completely and faces Sodom. She watches as the angels descend from on high with the vials of God's judgment. In an instant, her feet turn into a white, crystalline substance. This change continues upward; her eyes are the last to crystallize. They reveal her attachment to her beloved city, which is now being destroyed. Lot's wife has turned into a pillar of salt. I watch as the wind blows, and very slowly erodes her form.

The Herald and I turn, ascend toward Orion, and again pass through the corridor that opens out into God's kingdom and the Holy City. Once again I hear God's voice, and as He speaks, I see these words clearly in view.

“As it is written in Ezekiel 9:4-11 — And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house. And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city. And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not. And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head. And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the

inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.”<sup>10</sup>

---

<sup>10</sup> 1 Peter 4:17 For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 211

The class who do not feel grieved over their own spiritual declension, nor mourn over the sins of others, will be left without the seal of God. The Lord commissions His messengers, the men with slaughtering weapons in their hands: "Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at My sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house."

Here we see that the church--the Lord's sanctuary--was the first to feel the stroke of the wrath of God. The ancient men, those to whom God had given great light and who had stood as guardians of the spiritual interests of the people, had betrayed their trust. They had taken the position that we need not look for miracles and the marked manifestation of God's power as in former days. Times have changed. These words strengthen their unbelief, and they say: The Lord will not do good, neither will He do evil. He is too merciful to visit His people in judgment. Thus "Peace and safety" is the cry from men who will never again lift up their voice like a trumpet to show God's people their transgressions and the house of Jacob their sins. These dumb dogs that would not bark are the ones who feel the just vengeance of an offended God. Men, maidens, and little children all perish together.

The Ellen G. White 1888 Materials, p. 1303

The men who are not connected with God have done many things after the imagination of their own evil hearts. The Lord declares concerning them, "They have turned unto Me their back, and not the face, though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them; yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction." We are amid the

Next, I hear God's voice saying my heavenly name and that I stand as Elijah and John the Baptist. He says that I was named long before I was born and that I have been called to serve as His messenger. I am to record His message as follows: All Seventh-day Adventists who hear God's voice must kneel and repent before the inkhorn is closed and the quill of opportunity is cast aside.<sup>11</sup> All are to know that God will instruct His marking angels to inscribe a deep mark upon the foreheads of those who speak openly against the apostasy and spiritualism and the secret Jesuit leadership within the church.<sup>12</sup>

---

perils of the last days, the time will soon come when the prophecy of Ezekiel 9 will be fulfilled; that prophecy should be carefully studied, for it will be fulfilled to the very letter. Study also the tenth chapter which represents the hand of God as at work to bring perfect method and harmonious working into all the operations of his prepared instrumentalities. The eleventh and twelfth chapters also should receive critical, thoughtful attention. Let these prophecies be studied on your knees before God; unless you take up the stumbling-blocks which by your own perverse spirit you have laid in the way of many who have been connected with you, God will turn His face utterly from you and your associates.

<sup>11</sup> The Bible Echo, February 1, 1897

But before the Lord punishes men for their iniquity, He sends them a message of warning. Before He visits them with His judgments, He gives them a chance to repent.

<sup>12</sup> Isaiah 58:1 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 18, p. 370

Notice particularly [that] the sighing and crying ones are alone marked. Those who have engaged in afflicting their souls before God are especially remembered of Him, and the angel is bidden to place a mark upon them. 1 Peter 5:5-9.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 52

Unless they repent, those who will not receive God's mark include the ones who have taken the names of His children from the records of His church, and those who condemn God's messengers and messages.<sup>13</sup>

Then God will command His angels of destruction to deliver the reward to those Seventh-day Adventists who trample on His laws and commands. This will be a sign to those who teach the lie that God does not kill.<sup>14</sup> It is through His love and mercy that He will end the lives of those who walk in sin.<sup>15</sup> He will instruct His destroying angels

---

What is the seal of the living God, which is placed in the foreheads of His people? It is a mark which angels, but not human eyes, can read; for the destroying angel must see this mark of redemption.

<sup>13</sup> Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 445

Only those who, in their attitude before God, are filling the position of those who are repenting and confessing their sins in the great anti-typical day of atonement, will be recognized and marked as worthy of God's protection.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Samuel 2:6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

Amos 4:10 Your young men have I slain with the sword ... yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

Christ Triumphant, p. 77

Were the inhabitants of the old world who perished in the Flood punished for their disobedience of God's requirements? Or were they washed by the waters of the deluge straight into glory because our merciful God is too good to execute the final penalty of transgressing His law? Were the Sodomites punished for their disobedience and only Lot saved? Or were the inhabitants of Sodom wined by the fire that fell from heaven straight into glory?

<sup>15</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 12, pp. 207-209

God's love is represented in our day as being of such a character as would forbid His destroying the sinner. Men reason from their own

to go forth and pour out the vials of His wrath.<sup>16</sup> They are to begin at the heart of His church, the General Conference building in Maryland. That is also the place where those who wear “masks” sit and

---

low standard of right and justice. "Thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself" (Psalm 50:21). They measure God by themselves. They reason as to how they would act under the circumstances and decide God would do as they imagine they would do....

In no kingdom or government is it left to the lawbreakers to say what punishment is to be executed against those who have broken the law. All we have, all the bounties of His grace which we possess, we owe to God. The aggravating character of sin against such a God cannot be estimated any more than the heavens can be measured with a span. God is a moral governor as well as a Father. He is the Lawgiver. He makes and executes His laws. Law that has no penalty is of no force.

The plea may be made that a loving Father would not see His children suffering the punishment of God by fire while He had the power to relieve them. But God would, for the good of His subjects and for their safety, punish the transgressor. God does not work on the plan of man. He can do infinite justice that man has no right to do before his fellow man. Noah would have displeased God to have drowned one of the scoffers and mockers that harassed him, but God drowned the vast world. Lot would have had no right to inflict punishment on his sons-in-law, but God would do it in strict justice.

<sup>16</sup> Hebrews 10:30-31 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

The Desire of Ages, p. 700

Under God the angels are all-powerful. On one occasion, in obedience to the command of Christ, they slew of the Assyrian army in one night one hundred and eighty-five thousand men.



conceive ways to worship the sun of the west, the one who used to stand next to God's throne, but decided to make war in heaven. These are the ones Ellen White spoke about when she mentioned spies in the conferences. These are the Jesuits who have infiltrated the Seventh-day Adventist denomination and worked their way into positions of authority. Notice the following:

I have sent warnings to many physicians and ministers, and now I must warn all our churches to beware of men who are being sent out to do the work of spies in our conferences and churches,—a work instigated by the father of falsehood and deception. Let every church-member stand true to principle. We have been told what would come, and it has come. The enemy has been working under a species of scientific devising, even as he worked in Eden. I can not specify all now, but I say to our churches, Beware of the representations coming from Battle Creek that would lead you to disregard the warnings given by the Lord about the effort to make that a great educational center. Let not your sons and daughters be gathered there to receive their education. Powerful agencies have been stealthily working there to sow the seeds of evil. *Special Testimonies, Series A, No. 12, p. 9*

God's destroying angels will go to certain Seventh-day Adventist publishing houses, union and conference offices, hospitals, and schools. The angels are to show no pity or remorse. They are to destroy without reservation. They are not to spare, but must slay old and young, male and female, ignorant and highly educated, whether they are those who sit in high positions or low, whether they are the shepherds or the sheep. He will command His angels to destroy. When those who suffer begin to cry out, the angels are not to pity or show remorse.<sup>17</sup> However, God's angels are not to come close to any

---

<sup>17</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 13, p. 123

The Lord has marked every movement made by the leading men in our institutions and conferences. It is a perilous thing to reject the light that God sends. To Chorazin and Bethsaida heaven's richest blessings had been freely offered. Day after day the Prince of life

who have God's mark. When they have finished, they are to return to the Holy City and report to God that they have done as He commanded.

Those who state harsh things against what God has commanded are to know that He instructed His prophet, Ellen White, to record these words:

When the Battle Creek Sanitarium was destroyed, Christ gave Himself to defend the lives of men and women. In this destruction God was appealing to His people to return to Him. And in the destruction of the Review and Herald office, and the saving of life, He makes a second appeal to them. He desires them to see that the miracle-working power of the Infinite has been exercised to save life, that every worker may have opportunity to repent and be converted. God says: "If they turn to Me, I will restore to them the joy of My salvation. But if they continue to walk in their own way, I will come still closer; and affliction shall come upon the families who claim to believe the truth, but who do not practice the truth, who do not make the Lord God of Israel their fear and their dread." *Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 8, pp. 102-103*

---

had gone in and out among them. The Glory of God, which prophets and kings had longed to see, had shone upon them. But they refused the heavenly Gift, and of them the Saviour said: [Luke 10:13, 14, quoted.]

So today upon those who have had light and evidence, but who have refused to heed the Lord's warnings and entreaties, heaven's woe is pronounced.

The Lord bore long with the perversity of Israel, but the time came when the people passed the boundaries, and fearful punishment fell upon those who, having had great light, refused to repent and be converted, that Christ should heal them.

In the visions of the night I saw a sword of fire hung out over Battle Creek. Brethren, God is in earnest with us. I want to tell you that if after the warnings given in these burnings the leaders of our people go right on, just as they have done in the past, exalting themselves, God will take the bodies next. Just as surely as He lives, He will speak to them in language that they cannot fail to understand. God is watching us to see if we will humble ourselves before Him as little children. I speak these words now that we may come to Him in humility and contrition and find out what He requires of us. ...

I was instructed that there was so manifest a disregard of the Word of God, given in the testimonies of His Holy Spirit, that the Lord would turn and overturn, visiting Battle Creek with His judgments. ...

I am well aware of the conditions existing in both the Review and Herald Publishing Company and the Sanitarium. I have received instruction as to why these large buildings were destroyed by fire. I am sure that unless the management of these institutions is conducted more after God's order, there will be further revelations of God's displeasure. *The Publishing Ministry*, pp. 171-173

Again, the heavenly Father asks His unfaithful shepherds and sheep to return to Him.<sup>18</sup> Then He will lift up His countenance upon them. However, if they continue to walk in their own way, He will send affliction upon them, because they discredit the very truth they claim to believe. He asks that each one examine his own heart to know whether he has faith. Repent and be converted, so that your sins can be blotted out when the times of refreshing come from God's

---

<sup>18</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 8, p. 101

Many who were once firm believers in the truth have become careless in regard to their spiritual welfare and are yielding, without the slightest opposition, to Satan's well-laid plots.

presence. Discover how you have neglected to walk in the way God has marked out. How have you failed to heed the counsels He has given to purify your soul?<sup>19</sup>

Now all becomes quiet. I do not know whether much time has passed or if what happens next is immediate, but now I see many angels quickly exit the twelve gates of the Holy City. They resemble countless bees flying from a bee hive. The angels go past the Herald and I, and I see that they are holding vials containing a thick, golden liquid. The Herald and I return through the corridor and quickly approach the earth. Now we are a few hundred feet in the air looking down on the current General Conference building. The Herald breaks the silence and says that as God in the past commanded the destruction of the Battle Creek Sanitarium and the Review and Herald publishing house because of apostasy, know that for the same reason, He will destroy the General Conference building, certain publishing houses, union and conference offices, hospitals, and

---

<sup>19</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 94

The sin of ancient Israel was in disregarding the expressed will of God and following their own way according to the leadings of unsanctified hearts. Modern Israel are fast following in their footsteps, and the displeasure of the Lord is as surely resting upon them.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 380

We are in danger of becoming a sister to fallen Babylon, of allowing our churches to become corrupted, and filled with every foul spirit, a cage for every unclean and hateful bird; and will we be clear unless we make decided movements to cure the existing evil?

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 385

...unless there is a cleansing of the soul temple on the part of many who claim to believe and to preach the truth, God's judgments, long deferred, will come. These debasing sins have not been handled with firmness and decision. There is corruption in the soul, and, unless it is cleansed by the blood of Christ, there will be apostasies among us that will startle you.

schools.<sup>20</sup> Cursed be the ones who follow after their own light on their own path. God will fulfill the promise that He instructed Ezekiel to write.

I watch now as many angels descend from above and begin to pour out the vials over the General Conference building. The fire is so hot, that the glass façade instantly melts. I am now taken closer. I see individuals who are wearing what looks like white plaster masks. I now understand that these are Jesuits. As I watch them burn, I notice that their eyes reveal a blackness of pure evil. The angels now proceed to go through the burning building to pour out the vials on individuals who try to escape. I see many running out of the building, but as before, the destroying angels knock them to the ground and pour additional liquid over them. The angels are no respecters of persons or age. They continue to destroy, fulfilling what God has commanded.<sup>21</sup>

---

<sup>20</sup> Hosea 4:9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their doings.

Amos 3:13-15 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts, That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Bethel: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground. And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

<sup>21</sup> Matthew 22:1-7 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard

Now the Herald and I go to the Review and Herald Publishing Association in Hagerstown, Maryland. I watch the angels pour out the vials, and the building appears to melt from the intense heat of the flames, just as the original Review and Herald building burned in

---

thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

Counsels to Writers and Editors, pp. 95-96

Worldly policy is taking the place of the true piety and wisdom that comes from above, and God will remove His prospering hand from the conference. Shall the ark of the covenant be removed from this people? Shall idols be smuggled in? Shall false principles and false precepts be brought into the sanctuary? Shall antichrist be respected? Shall the true doctrines and principles given us by God, which have made us what we are, be ignored?

Selected Messages, Book 1, pp. 204-205

The enemy of souls has sought to bring in the supposition that a great reformation was to take place among Seventh-day Adventists, and that this reformation would consist in giving up the doctrines which stand as the pillars of our faith, and engaging in a process of reorganization. Were this reformation to take place, what would result? The principles of truth that God in His wisdom has given to the remnant church, would be discarded. Our religion would be changed. The fundamental principles that have sustained the work for the last fifty years would be accounted as error. A new organization would be established. Books of a new order would be written. A system of intellectual philosophy would be introduced. The founders of this system would go into the cities, and do a wonderful work. The Sabbath of course, would be lightly regarded, as also the God who created it. Nothing would be allowed to stand in the way of the new movement. The leaders would teach that virtue is better than vice, but God being removed, they would place their dependence on human power, which, without God, is worthless. Their foundation would be built on the sand, and storm and tempest would sweep away the structure.

1902. Following their instructions, the angels destroy those who are inside the building and those who flee outside. Again, they show no compassion or remorse. Everything is destroyed, from the strongest metal beam to the fishbowl on a desk. Yet the nearby trees, stores, and vehicles on the highway are unharmed.<sup>22</sup>

Next, I am taken to a conference office. In a subtle way, the apostasy taught by the conference leadership corrupted the churches, and that made it impossible for the Holy Spirit to be present there.<sup>23</sup> Because of their union with Satan, all must be destroyed. Once again I see the vials poured out. The building and all inside are quickly consumed in

---

<sup>22</sup> Counsels to Writers and Editors, p. 96

Shall God's instrumentality, the publishing house, become a mere political, worldly institution? This is directly where the enemy, through blinded, unconsecrated men, is leading us.

These things have gone as far as they should without someone protesting against them in plain words. The Lord's time to set things in order has fully come.

<sup>23</sup> Malachi 2:7-9, 11, 17 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts. But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law.

Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

the fires. Those who run from the building receive their measured portion of God's wrath. The Herald reveals that what I see happening is also taking place at other conference offices around the world.<sup>24</sup>

We go to another conference office that is being destroyed. The Herald explains that not far from there is an office building that is not of the Seventh-day Adventist faith. Angels protect that building and its occupants from the fire, because they are living up to the light they have.<sup>25</sup> Those in the Seventh-day Adventist conference office had no excuse. They were given all the light that was needed.

I am taken to the Loma Linda University Medical Center, a prestigious Seventh-day Adventist university and hospital that stands as a beacon in the medical field. It consists of many buildings that cover a large area. I see the destroying angels take their places at specific buildings, and all begin to pour out the vials at the same time. All the buildings, including everything and everyone inside, are consumed in the fires. The angels show no pity. Be it doctor, nurse, orderly, or

---

<sup>24</sup> Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 373

I appeal to my brethren to wake up. Unless a change takes place speedily, I must give the facts to the people; for this state of things must change; unconverted men must no longer be managers and directors in so important and sacred work. With David we are forced to say, "It is time for Thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void Thy law." [Psalm 119:126]

<sup>25</sup> The Signs of the Times, February 21, 1878

Everything has been done for them that the Majesty of heaven in his wisdom can do, but like the Jews they pervert and abuse their sacred privileges, and are satisfied to be fruitless cumberers of the ground, no better than worldlings as far as good works are concerned. But the worldlings are in a more favorable condition before God because they make no pretension to true godliness. They are not hypocritical pretenders.... It is sad to acknowledge that the daily lives of many who profess to be followers of Christ deny in their unsanctified words and actions the very religion they profess.... They have no connection with God.



patient, all are destroyed. This place of modern medicine is consumed in a fire consisting of a most intense heat.

Next, we are at another very large Seventh-day Adventist university. The angels of destruction take their positions over this facility and its many buildings. Simultaneously, they pour out the vials of God's wrath, and the buildings are quickly consumed. Every professor, student, employee, and those who flee are destroyed by fire. As before, the angels show no pity or remorse. They have followed God's orders.

Now I am shown additional Seventh-day Adventist universities, as well as colleges, academies, elementary schools, and preschools. The Herald tells me that the angels were instructed to show no pity toward the young either, just as it is written in Ezekiel 9. Why should it be a surprise? I watch as angels are positioned all over the earth, and while certain Seventh-day Adventist schools are in session, the vials are poured out. Buildings, teachers, and students, even the very young while they nap, are all consumed.

The time when the destruction is poured out on the General Conference, certain publishing houses, union and conference offices, hospitals, and schools is during the work week, when the buildings are full of employees, patients, or students. The destruction is worldwide.

The Herald and I now observe the destruction of many ministries, such as Breath of Life, Faith for Today, It Is Written, Voice of Prophecy, Three Angels Broadcasting Network (3ABN), and other language ministries, like La Voz de la Esperanza. These ministries know that they are required by the General Conference to send all tithes directly to their local conference, and only a small portion is returned to them. I think of how the General Conference teaches that the local conference is the only storehouse. However, this teaching does not agree with the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy.

I am reminded of the dream, "The Journey Home," where it mentions how the Voice of Prophecy was helpful in bringing my family and me into the Seventh-day Adventist Church. How could a ministry once led by God veer so far away from the right path? How did a ministry that used to support the high standards of God's church lower itself to

meet the world's criteria? How is it that they are now wallowing in the mud of apostasy?

I see Amazing Facts being consumed, just as I saw happen in the "Amazing Facts" dream. I remember that I was told in the dream, "Watch, as I Am Coming," that Doug Batchelor and I were walking parallel roads, and that our roads would cross. I am made aware that this does not mean we would join together, but that our different paths would intersect. Only one path can be correct.

Some independent ministries that uphold the teachings and directions of the General Conference are also included in the destruction.

All these ministries and their employees are consumed in the cleansing fire of God's wrath. The General Conference building, certain publishing houses, union and conference offices, hospitals, and schools are gone. The angels have obeyed God's instructions, and now they return to heaven to report to Him that they have done as He commanded.

I am now taken up high where I see the earth spin quickly as before. The Herald and I descend and now observe a large Seventh-day Adventist church on Sabbath morning. It is one of many churches that have fallen deeply into apostasy. I am observing members arriving at the church to be entertained, not to hear a message spoken through the Holy Spirit. They are there to dance, sing, and visit. The members of this particular church do not hear the things that are spoken about in a repentant church.

The Herald and I enter the church, where we see an abomination called a worship service being conducted. I understand that no one has any excuse for these unholy worship practices. They have all been given light on how to worship. The pastors have no excuse, because they have been given specific instructions from the pen of Ellen White. Even the dream called, "Reverence My Sanctuary," gave instructions on how to worship. However, it is too late now. Both time

and opportunity have been given. Now each must stand for God's judgments. As it has been written, none have an excuse.<sup>26</sup>

Across the universe, those beings who never fell into sin reverently gather to worship the Creator of the universe. In the courts of heaven, all gather in reverence to worship Him who sits on His sacred throne. Yet here on earth, many who call themselves Seventh-day Adventists have chosen to blow out the light, and now they stand in darkness for their reward. As the angels begin to pour out the vials, the Herald takes me to a place that will show me exactly why God needs to destroy with fire. He tells me that fire is the only way purification can take place.<sup>27</sup> God's Church needs to be purified. Those who survive

---

<sup>26</sup> The Review and Herald, December 23, 1890

The sinners in Zion should be afraid, in a time when they do not expect it, sudden destruction will surely come upon all who are at ease.

The Holy Spirit strives to make apparent the claims of God, but men pay heed only for a moment, and turn their minds to other things: Satan catches away the seeds of truth; the gracious influence of the Spirit of God is effectually resisted. Thus many are grieving away the Holy Spirit for the last time, and they know it not.

The words spoken by Christ of Jerusalem are, "Your house is left unto you desolate." What anguish of soul did Jesus feel when all his appeals, his warnings and reproofs, were resisted! ...

Will the church see where she has fallen?

<sup>27</sup> Leviticus 10:1-2 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

The Signs of the Times, June 27, 1900

The whole earth is defiled. The curse is increasing as transgression increases. The earth is preparing for purification by fire.

the event prophesied by Ezekiel must be individuals whom God can use to continue to witness for the truth. Thus, they must be completely rooted and grounded in God's Word and the Spirit of Prophecy.

We are now at the Mt. Rubidoux Seventh-day Adventist Church in Riverside, California. As I pass through the sanctuary, I hear the most appalling singing performed. The choir jumps and dances to the beat of the band ensemble on the platform. It is as if they are all actors on a stage.<sup>28</sup> The singing and dancing performed by not only the choir, but also the members, is not done to God's glory, but to glorify Satan, the one they are really worshipping. Even the pastor dances across the platform.<sup>29</sup>

The conference leaders should have spoken out against this church. I question whether this is really a Seventh-day Adventist church. The Herald says that this church is allowed to go on because the conference has seen a great increase in the collection of tithe and

---

<sup>28</sup> Evangelism, p. 396

We are to keep as far from the theatrical and the extraordinary as Christ kept in His work. Sensation is not religion, although religion will exert its own pure, sacred, uplifting, sanctifying influence, bringing spiritual life, and salvation.

Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 345

There are long councils for devising plans, inventing new methods. There is a constant effort to get up entertainments to draw people to the church or the Sabbath school.

<sup>29</sup> The Review and Herald, December 3, 1895

Among most of the colored people we find unseemly practices in their worship of God. They become much excited, and put forth physical exertions that are uncalled for in the solemn worship of God.... they think that a religion which has no excitement, no noise, no bodily exercises, is not worth the name of religion.

offerings.<sup>30</sup> Racism is also a factor, because no white conference official wants to intervene and deal with the problems. They fear being called culturally insensitive or racist.<sup>31</sup> Sadly, the black race has shown racial hypersensitivity since God pronounced a curse on the descendants of Ham. The Herald says to know that in heaven there is no race. Heavenly angels find it a disgrace that some painters depict them in different colors, as if angels had races. In order to be politically correct, these artists lower themselves to the standards of the world. However, God's people must have a higher standard; they must be a peculiar people. God sent the following message through His prophet, Ellen White:

In heaven there will be no color line; for all will be as white as Christ himself. Let us thank God that we can be members of the royal family. *The Gospel Herald, March 1, 1901*

The Herald says that God's judgments will come to this church, as well as to others. We rise into the air, and the angels descend upon this wicked house of worship. As the vials are poured out, none

---

<sup>30</sup> General Conference Daily Bulletin, February 23, 1899 Extracts From Testimonies

There have been dishonesty, fraud, the turning away of a man from his rights, and disregarding the principles of the commandments of God. You have had men, schemes, and devising of plans with the idea that you could as a board have power to do anything that would serve the conference, and bring in a revenue. But it was more grievous in the sight of God, because you there were covering the dishonest practises, saying The temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord are we. Yes; but that temple was just as much in need of cleansing as the temple courts in the days when Christ was upon the earth. The Lord hates the mixture he saw in the earthly temple. Unholy bartering in the temple courts brought forth the righteous indignation of an insulted God.

<sup>31</sup> Spiritual Gifts, Vol. 2, p. 284

Sins exist in the church that God hates, but they are scarcely touched for fear of making enemies.

escape. The choir, drums, electric guitars, and other instruments are consumed. That horrible noise that was called worship is now replaced with the sounds of cleansing fire, falling embers, and burnt debris.

The Herald and I ascend higher into the air. It is Sabbath morning, and we see black smoke coming from many Seventh-day Adventist churches around the world.<sup>32</sup> At the same time, I notice that some churches are not harmed. I see many who meet in small companies to worship God in the proper way. Many are home churches. Also, churches of other faiths are unharmed because they do not have the light yet.

I am now taken to a large body of water that looks like an ocean of pure glass. I suddenly realize that Jesus is standing next to me. He calls me by my heavenly name, points to the dark blue sky, and instructs that I record these words for all to read. The words are each a dark gold with a bright white edging.

**Blessed Be the Ones  
who Believe Before  
the Evidence Mounts**

I turn and notice that wherever I look in the clear water, the words are perfectly reflected, as if in a mirror, yet the letters are not upside down. No matter where I look, I see His message clearly and perfectly.<sup>33</sup> Jesus now asks how many wait for a sign before they will

---

<sup>32</sup> Jeremiah 23:1-2; 25:34, 35 “Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! . . . Behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings.” “Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock; for your days for slaughter and your dispersions are accomplished; . . . and the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.”

<sup>33</sup> John 20:29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

believe His messages. For many, their final proof will come in the blink of an eye. For these it will be too late. Jesus becomes quiet, looks down and back up, then says, "As I have asked many times before, will I find faith? Will I find faith before the evidence mounts?" Jesus takes my right hand, and as we begin to walk on the water, the words are always in front of us. As we walk, Jesus reveals that the faith He has asked of many, He sees in so few. He says that many are called, but few are chosen; many are called, but few choose. He shares how God has sent many messages through prophets. Yet they have been hated, some killed, lied about, and their messages quickly dismissed by most.

The dream changes, and we are now walking on one of the streets of gold in heaven. It is the same street where I walked with Jesus in my dream, "A View of Heaven." Jesus shares that it was just "yesterday" that He walked along this street with me, promised that He would heal me, and asked that I share His messages. He explains how Satan came in and tried to destroy the messages, and how I fell and asked for forgiveness. He explains that He lifted me back up and again placed His mantle on me. He reminds me of how the critics quickly spread negative comments about me and how the church leadership quickly dismissed the messages I shared.

Jesus stops and reminds me that before I was conceived, my name Earnest, which means truth, had been chosen by God, as well as my role as a messenger for His Church. He explains that I am to serve as Elijah did in calling people to repentance. He says that I am also to serve as John the Baptist did and to give rebuke when instructed to. Just as John the Baptist prepared a people for His first coming, I am to prepare a people for His Second Coming.<sup>34</sup>

---

<sup>34</sup> Malachi 4:5-6 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

We begin walking again, and Jesus shares the following. He has asked if He will find faith when He returns. Many of God's prophets have been asked to do things that others are never asked to do. These are signs of faith. Moses, Abraham, Ezekiel, Isaiah, Hosea, Elijah, and John the Baptist are some of the prophets who were asked to show faith. Jesus says that I have also shown faith by faithfully sharing God's messages, which include rebukes.

We stop again, and Jesus turns to me and stresses that those who speak and take actions against God's prophets, those who trample on their messages and spread lies and false accusations, will stand to

---

In this age, just prior to the second coming of Christ in the clouds of heaven, God calls for men who will prepare a people to stand in the great day of the Lord. Just such a work as that which John did, is to be carried on in these last days. The Lord is giving messages to His people, through the instruments He has chosen, and He would have all heed the admonitions and warnings He sends. The message preceding the public ministry of Christ was, Repent, publicans and sinners; repent, Pharisees and Sadducees; "for the kingdom of heaven is at hand." Our message is not to be one of peace and safety. As a people who believe in Christ's soon appearing, we have a definite message to bear,--"Prepare to meet thy God."

Our message must be as direct as was that of John. He rebuked kings for their iniquity. Notwithstanding the peril his life was in, he never allowed truth to languish on his lips. Our work in this age must be as faithfully done. . . .

In this time of well-nigh universal apostasy, God calls upon His messengers to proclaim His law in the spirit and power of Elias. As John the Baptist, in preparing a people for Christ's first advent, called their attention to the Ten Commandments, so we are to give, with no uncertain sound, the message: "Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come." With the earnestness that characterized Elijah the prophet and John the Baptist, we are to strive to prepare the way for Christ's second advent.



receive His wrath.<sup>35</sup> Soon His wrath will be poured out upon the face of the earth.

Next, Jesus refers to the critics mentioned by name in the first volume of the book, *the TRUTH, the whole TRUTH, and nothing but the TRUTH*. He says that those individuals still have time to confess and repent for speaking against God's messages. If they do not and grieve away the Holy Spirit, then what I see next will take place. They have been asked many times and have had an opportunity to repent. However, because of self, pride, or position they will no longer be mentioned in my dreams and will stand to receive God's wrath and judgments just like Korah, Dathan, Abiram and others when many witnessed the ground open and swallow them.<sup>36</sup> Such will be the end of the critics, because they have spoken against God's messages.

---

<sup>35</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 6, p. 420

As never before, we should pray not only that laborers may be sent forth into the great harvest field, but that we may have a clear conception of truth, so that when the messengers of truth shall come, we may accept the message and respect the messenger.

<sup>36</sup> Patriarchs and Prophets, pp. 403-404

Do not the same evils still exist that lay at the foundation of Korah's ruin? Pride and ambition are widespread; and when these are cherished, they open the door to envy, and a striving for supremacy; the soul is alienated from God, and unconsciously drawn into the ranks of Satan. Like Korah and his companions, many, even of the professed followers of Christ, are thinking, planning, and working so eagerly for self-exaltation that in order to gain the sympathy and support of the people they are ready to pervert the truth, falsifying and misrepresenting the Lord's servants, and even charging them with the base and selfish motives that inspire their own hearts. By persistently reiterating falsehood, and that against all evidence, they at last come to believe it to be truth. While endeavoring to destroy the confidence of the people in the men of God's appointment, they really believe that they are engaged in a good work, verily doing God service.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 3, p. 350

---

As the children of Israel heard the cry of the perishing ones, they fled at a great distance from them. They knew that they were in a measure guilty, for they had received the accusations against Moses and Aaron, and they were afraid that they should also perish with them. The judgment of God was not yet finished. A fire came from the cloud of glory and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense. They were princes; that is, men generally of good judgment, and of influence in the congregation, men of renown. They were highly esteemed, and their judgment had often been sought in difficult matters. But they were affected by a wrong influence, and became envious, jealous and rebellious. They perished not with Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, because they were not the first in rebellion. They were to see their end first, and have an opportunity of repenting of their crime. But they were not reconciled to the destruction of those wicked men, and the wrath of God came upon them, and destroyed them also.

Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 635

No stronger evidence can be given of Satan's delusive power than that many who are thus led by him deceive themselves with the belief that they are in the service of God. When Korah, Dathan, and Abiram rebelled against the authority of Moses, they thought they were opposing only a human leader, a man like themselves; and they came to believe that they were verily doing God service. But in rejecting God's chosen instrument they rejected Christ; they insulted the Spirit of God. So, in the days of Christ, the Jewish scribes and elders, who professed great zeal for the honor of God, crucified His Son. The same spirit still exists in the hearts of those who set themselves to follow their own will in opposition to the will of God.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 212

It is with reluctance that the Lord withdraws His presence from those who have been blessed with great light and who have felt the power of the word in ministering to others. They were once His faithful servants, favored with His presence and guidance; but they departed from Him and led others into error, and therefore are brought under the divine displeasure.

To those who will no longer be mentioned are to be added the names of Curtis Farnham, Chris Lewis (whose article on tithe was posted on Curtis Farnham's, notaprophet website), as well as those who set future dates for last day events. If these do not repent, they will also stand to receive God's wrath and judgments.

Jesus tells me to observe and record in detail what He now shows me. He points to a dark blue sky, and I am witnessing an event on the earth. The critics who have not repented are walking along together with others who have written and made comments against God's messages given through the For My People Ministry. They are pleased and proud of what they have done. I now observe the following. One of them walks along with a large bag of money under his arm. I see another with a large Bible that has a locking strap around it. The lock is old, and the key is lost. The Bible has not been opened for quite some time. Another walks with a large white horse. One gets out of an airplane. Another carries scrolls and books. Another carries a sign about how great he is. One waves a banner stating that Ernie Knoll is NOT A PROPHET.org. There is another person with clocks and sextants. One woman wears a dress with images of the moon. Another woman dresses like Ellen White in the 1800's. As these and others walk along, they talk about their mission to dismiss the messages, myself, and this ministry.

Suddenly, the ground opens just a little, and each one is standing in a hole up to their ankles. They are separate from each other. They try to free themselves but are not able to. As they stand there for a little while, the ground suddenly opens and closes. They are now in the ground a little below their knees. As others run to rescue them, they also become trapped in the ground. Many stand at a distance in horror, because the ground now holds all these people.

As time goes by, the ground is constantly shaking them back and forth. It looks as if the ground is hungry and literally devouring them. No one else nearby feels the earth moving, only those who are trapped. The bystanders are unable to help. Slowly, the ground continues to devour its victims, who now are held captive just a little above the knees. The more they try to free themselves, the harder the ground becomes around them. In some places it looks like they stand in the middle of a solid rock.

Many of those watching fall to their knees and beg for God's mercy on those who are trapped. Many cry out that it was through one of those individuals that they were brought to Christ. Others mention all the great things another individual has done. However, just because someone does great things for God, does not mean they will be saved automatically. Notice the following Bible verse: "For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them." 2 Peter 2:21.

I now look up and see angels writing cloud-like letters in the sky. The words tell how each was given ample opportunity to approach God's throne. Each one had been contacted personally by individuals who had written them, asking them to repent. Every once in a while the ground opens up then quickly closes, and all these individuals slide further down into the mouth of the earth.

As time progresses and the earth shakes, the individuals are covered to their waist. Then they are swallowed to their ribs. Moments later the ground opens and they are under the ground up to their necks. They each have time to contemplate the things they have said and done. Each knows that the final judgment is upon him or her. They had stood proudly to dismiss God's messages and lead people away from the truth. Now the ground opens for the last time, and each one drops slowly down, buried in the earth.

I turn to Jesus, and He reminds me that the instruction the angels received in Ezekiel 9 was to show no remorse. It is the same for these who were not they. They were begged to ask forgiveness of their sins. Because they did not, God's judgment was delivered to them. This is another example for those who teach the lie that God does not kill.

The scene changes, and once again, I am walking with Jesus on a large body of water that looks like an ocean of pure glass. I see these words in the sky:

**Blessed Be the Ones  
who Believe Before  
the Evidence Mounts**

Jesus again says how many wait for a sign before they will believe. For many it will be too late. Jesus becomes quiet. He looks down then back up, and this time there are tears in His eyes. He asks, "Will I find faith before the evidence mounts?" Of all the times I have been with Jesus, I had never seen Him cry. The horrible event of what I just saw has caused Him to cry, because He died on the cross for those individuals. I stand there now watching my Jesus, my Brother cry. I want to reach up and wipe the tears from His face, but I know I cannot. I know that no angel can wipe the tears from His face.

With tears still in His eyes, He points up to what is written in the sky and He writes it again. The only thing that changes is the lettering color. I now see the letters in pure, solid gold. Behind each of these letters is a larger, blue letter. Behind each of the gold and blue letters are larger, white letters. All these are written against a dark blue sky. Again, I see the words:

**Blessed Be the Ones  
who Believe Before  
the Evidence Mounts**

Again, I turn and notice that wherever I look in the clear water, the words are perfectly reflected as if in a mirror, yet the letters are not upside down. No matter where I look I see His message clearly and perfectly.

Again with tears, Jesus repeats that many will stand waiting for a sign before they believe, and before the evidence mounts. For many it will be too late when they see their proof. Jesus stands very quietly.

The Herald, who has been standing behind me, takes my hand and we now see from up high what happens after God's wrath is poured out on His Church. I see smoke rising from where there were once buildings. I know that the destruction was not from an atomic weapon, but rather a device of God. It was a consuming fire that burned from the inside and left nothing but ashes, which begin to blow in the wind. On the ground are bodies in the form of ashes. There is nothing left to bury.

Next, I am taken to where I view a very large television screen. There are news reports and talk shows about the devastation that occurred. It is reported that only Seventh-day Adventist institutions and those in them were destroyed. Everyone is calling it the wrath of God. Several stations broadcast how non-Adventist buildings next to those destroyed were unharmed. As I look down, I see a popular news magazine. The front cover shows a photo of the ashen remains of the Seventh-day Adventist General Conference world headquarters. The caption reads, "God's Wrath Upon an Evil Cult." The smaller print mentions how God has poured out His wrath upon a cult that refuses to worship on God's holy day, Sunday. Looking around, I see national and international news stories that state the same thing.

The Herald and I rise a little further in the air, and he explains that what I see now is a quick succession over several weeks. I see Adventist churches that were not harmed. Many of the members flee from the churches.<sup>37</sup> Places are set up where those surviving members can request to have their membership transferred to the Sunday church of their choice. Talk shows interview certain members, who mention how they were deceived into believing the Adventist teachings. They state that now they understand that because of God's wrath they need to keep the Sabbath holy on the first day of the week. I am shocked as I see those who I recognize who once stood as speakers for the Adventist church and proclaimed the true, biblical, seventh-day Sabbath. They now spit upon the Seventh-day Adventist name. The Herald turns to me and says how that name was inspired through the Holy Spirit. That name is not just a name on a building. Buildings can be destroyed, but no one can destroy the name written on the hearts of God's true believers. Those individuals will also have God's name written on their foreheads.

---

<sup>37</sup> The Great Controversy (1888), p. 608

As the storm approaches, a large class who have professed faith in the third angel's message, but have not been sanctified through obedience to the truth, abandon their position and join the ranks of the opposition.

Now I look down at Adventist churches around the world that speak different languages. Members flee from them, remove the Seventh-day Adventist name from their hearts, and write another name. I look to the Herald and ask if there is no one who will have the Seventh-day Adventist name on their hearts. He says to look closely. As I look back down, I see small groups meeting in homes, in rented churches, or in those Adventist churches that were not harmed. The Herald tells me that these are the remnant of the remnant. These are God's people who will not bow to false teachings. They faithfully studied the Bible and Spirit of Prophecy for themselves.<sup>38</sup>

As Jesus said, "Many are called, but few are chosen. Many are called, but few choose." Our Father has His people, even though they are few. It will be through them that He will do a mighty work. The Herald states that soon the world will have an opportunity to make their eternal decision. Each will clearly be given a chance to choose between eternal darkness and eternal light. This will be the great

---

<sup>38</sup> Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 1, pp. 223-224

No name which we can take will be appropriate but that which accords with our profession and expresses our faith and marks us a peculiar people. The name Seventh-day Adventist is a standing rebuke to the Protestant world. Here is the line of distinction between the worshipers of God and those who worship the beast and receive his mark. The great conflict is between the commandments of God and the requirements of the beast. It is because the saints are keeping all ten of the commandments that the dragon makes war upon them. If they will lower the standard and yield the peculiarities of their faith, the dragon will be at peace; but they excite his ire because they have dared to raise the standard and unfurl their banner in opposition to the Protestant world, who are worshiping the institution of papacy.

The name Seventh-day Adventist carries the true features of our faith in front, and will convict the inquiring mind. Like an arrow from the Lord's quiver, it will wound the transgressors of God's law, and will lead to repentance toward God and faith in our Lord Jesus Christ.

shaking, and only the perfect and wholesome wheat will be left. They are the ones whom God can use. The chaff is not useful. The wheat will sow a crop that God can harvest. It is through a purification, through the molding, sifting, and shaking process that God will have a pure church. Though they are few, they will be empowered through the Holy Spirit to do a great work for God.

Again the Herald and I go higher into the air and watch the earth spin very quickly. When we descend, I notice that many in the United States, including former Seventh-day Adventist leaders and speakers, have made a call to worship on the first day of the week. To promote Sunday worship, laws have been made to keep stores closed on Sunday. On that day, all unnecessary work is prohibited, and everyone is encouraged to worship. As more and more people promote keeping Sunday holy, the movement expands to the rest of the world, and great events are televised to promote it.

Once again, the Herald takes me higher and I watch the earth spin quickly, then slow down to its normal speed. He informs me that now he will show me something that will fulfill an unconditional promise. However, no one is to know the date when it will happen.

We descend to a rocky area near the ancient city of Jerusalem. Worldwide television stations have set up cameras to broadcast a special event. Several news reporters announce that the world stands ready for the unveiling of the newly-discovered Ark of the Covenant. Stations present programs on its history, and there is much excitement and discussion. Many speculate regarding the validity and condition of such a great archeological find. As the exact time nears for the Ark to be brought out from its hiding place, the world is focused on the news. Suddenly, we hear an announcement that there is movement deep inside the cave from where the Ark will be carried out for the world to see. Four men are seen slowly and very carefully carrying out the Ark.<sup>39</sup> The man on the right front corner of the Ark is

---

<sup>39</sup> Spiritual Gifts, Vol. 4A, p. 102

Four heavenly angels always accompanied the ark of God in all its journeyings, to guard it from all danger, and to fulfill any mission required of them in connection with the ark.



holding a package in his right hand that contains a video. The Ark is very bright, shiny, and clean. Along each of the two longest sides of the Ark, there is a long pole. The four men carry the Ark by holding onto the ends of the poles. Next, they all stand before a large cluster of microphones. I notice that armed guards quickly surround the Ark and the four men.

One at a time, each of the four men speaks. They do not talk about themselves but rather about the items they have brought out. They mention that Ron Wyatt, an archeologist from the United States, discovered the Ark and video recorded his find. One of the same four men assured Ron that his video would be shown worldwide.

A journalist now asks for the names of the four men. As if of one mind, the first man says, "Who we are," and the second man says, "is not important." The third man says, "The only name that all should have on their lips is," and the fourth individual says, "Jesus, Jesus Christ." Then in one voice, all four men simultaneously state, "The most wonderful, the most beautiful name in all the universe."

Another journalist asks what is inside the Ark. One of the men responds that they will open the Ark for the world to see. Another one states that on top of the Ark is the blood that flowed from the side of Jesus while He hung upon the cross and a soldier thrust a spear into His side. Another says that Ron took a sample of the dried blood to a laboratory for testing, and he goes on to share the test results.<sup>40</sup>

---

<sup>40</sup> The Desire of Ages, p. 760

From His hands and feet the blood fell, drop by drop, upon the rock drilled for the foot of the cross.

Matthew 27:51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 4, p. 243

So Christ, the great antitype, Himself both high priest and victim, clothed with His own spotless robes of righteousness, after giving

Then each of the four men go to a corner of the Ark and lift off the lid. Reaching inside, one of the men brings out a large, rectangular stone, and another brings out a second stone. Each holds the stone in front of himself. The other two men stand to their left and right. As I observe the two tablets of stone, which are the Ten Commandments, I notice distinct engraving on each one. The lettering looks as if someone had used their finger to write on softened butter. The first letter of each commandment is larger and more deeply engraved. The first tablet displays the first three commandments in a dark purple light. The second tablet displays the last six commandments in a dark blue light. Looking back at the first tablet, I notice that the first three commandments are separated from the fourth commandment, which appears written in a very bright, white light. Now all the colors become brighter.

Commenting on the Ten Commandments, a news reporter states that they appear to be written in ancient Hebrew. Suddenly, those who are looking at the tablets, whether in person or through the media, notice that they can read the letters in their own language. These Ten Commandments, written by the holy finger of God Himself, are understood by every living soul who is watching anywhere on earth.

---

His life for the world, cast the virtue of His offering, a crimson current, in the direction of the Holy Place, reconciling man to God through the blood of the cross.

Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 355

On the Day of Atonement two kids of the goats were brought to the door of the tabernacle, and lots were cast upon them, "one lot for the Lord, and the other lot for the scapegoat." The goat upon which the first lot fell was to be slain as a sin offering for the people. And the priest was to bring his blood within the veil, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat. "And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgression in all their sins; and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness." [Leviticus 16:16]

After a little time passes, the last six commandments and then the first three become less bright. However, the fourth commandment becomes brighter and larger in size, and everyone keeps his eyes fixed on it. The letters continue to become a brighter white.

Next, I am made to know that people in other parts of the world who are sleeping are being shown what is transpiring while they sleep. Many wake up and watch the news on television or via the Internet. Others who do not have that opportunity, such as those camping in the wilderness, in prison, and even the blind, are enabled to see clearly what the fourth commandment states.

“Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it.”

No man, woman, or child on earth, regardless of age or education, will be able to say that he or she had no knowledge of God's Ten Commandments, especially the fourth. The first three show how we are to reverence God, and the last six show how we are to treat each other. However, the fourth commandment speaks about our Creator and the day that will be kept holy throughout eternity.

The scene changes, and the Herald and I are standing next to a small stream. He looks down into a valley and beyond, and states that the world will need to make a decision based on what has just been witnessed. That decision will determine their future. For each one it will mean eternal life or eternal death. The Herald mentions that I have already seen that very many Seventh-day Adventists will flee, even from the churches that remain unharmed. He explains that this is the shaking and sifting needed to purify God's church. He states that Ellen White wrote that the Seventh-day Adventist Church is not Babylon, and that it will not fall. God's Church will flourish.

The Herald mentions that God has and will have a prepared people, whether they worship at home, in a company of believers, or in a church that does not give in to the demands of corrupt members or leaders. They may meet together with many, in a small group, or even as only a few. Yet they are to know that the Holy Spirit will be there to guide them. These are God's people armed and ready to war against Satan and his army.

I am now taken to see those who have God's mark. They are teaching the truth about what the world just witnessed. They explain that it is time to decide to follow God for eternity or to follow man for a short while. They teach that those who choose eternity with God will find the earthly road difficult to walk on. Those who choose man's laws and follow the world's teachings have chosen a smooth road, but it leads downward to eternal death.

As God's faithful people continue teaching truth, some travel great distances in a very short time, just as the Bible describes that Philip did. He traveled about 30 miles from Gaza to Ashdod (Azotus) in an instant. God's faithful will work with the power and might of the Holy Spirit, just like the apostles of Jesus. They will go out armed with the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy. They will have the faith that Jesus asked for, before the evidence was revealed. They have believed God's messages and now proclaim them to the world. These are the ones who stand in battle to defend God's name before the universe, and to testify that His laws can and will be kept.

Time goes by quickly as these faithful ones witness to large crowds of people. Those who are convicted to follow the truth decide to claim the title of Seventh-day Adventist, and God writes that name upon their hearts. At the same time, Satan and those who have committed their lives to follow him have been busy preparing laws that go against God's laws. Those who keep the seventh-day Sabbath are considered as opposing the teachings of the Roman church that has set up guidelines for Sunday observance.

Next, a call is made that those who keep Saturday holy are not to be allowed to buy or sell. Quickly an identification (ID) card is introduced to allow only registered Sunday keepers to buy and sell. Credit, debit and gift cards, checks, cash, gold, or silver—any form of payment—is

accepted only if an ID card is shown. The card is also needed to pay bills. Those who live in the country, who have a garden and their house and land paid for, are able to provide for themselves temporarily. However, once the card is required by law and their property tax is due, they will be unable to keep their land.<sup>41</sup> Many decide to get the card, but privately state that they will worship on Saturday in secret. In public they will keep Sunday; they choose to keep God's day, as well as man's day. I am now reminded how Jesus has asked many times, "Will I find faith?"<sup>42</sup>

---

<sup>41</sup> Selected Messages, Book 3, pp. 401-402

All who have genuine faith will be tested and tried. They may have to forsake houses and lands, and even their own relatives, because of bitter opposition. "But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another," Christ said. "Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come" (Matthew 10:23).

<sup>42</sup> Matthew 6:24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 8, p. 67

Jerusalem is a representation of what the church will be if it refuses to walk in the light that God has given. Jerusalem was favored of God as the depositary of sacred trusts. But her people perverted the truth, and despised all entreaties and warnings. They would not respect His counsels. The temple courts were polluted with merchandise and robbery. Selfishness and love of mammon, envy and strife, were cherished. Everyone sought for gain from his quarter. Christ turned from them, saying: "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem," how can I give thee up? "How often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!" Matthew 23:37.

So Christ sorrows and weeps over our churches, over our institutions of learning, that have failed to meet the demand of God.

Soon, those who do not keep Sunday holy are called terrorists, extremists, and non-conformists, and people are encouraged to report them to the authorities. They are arrested and placed in prison or in concentration camps to be re-educated. Those who refuse to be re-educated will not be provided food. All their belongings will be taken away from them. At first they will be together with family members, then the spouses will be separated and the children will be taken away. The authorities remind the faithful that God destroyed Seventh-day Adventist facilities, as well as their employees, students, or members. They are told that God took out His wrath on a church that did not observe the first day of the week, and that those who worship on Sunday are being taken care of. I know that God did not destroy the Seventh-day Adventists for Sabbath observance, but rather for transgressing His Word. He destroyed corrupted institutions. I am shocked to see many give up and choose to observe Sunday. Yet, I also see those who know that it is worthwhile to surrender all for Jesus. It is quickly decided that those who choose to ignore the directions of the world's leaders are to be persecuted and/or killed.

As shown in the dream "Stand Fast," many will have to stand in the line where they will surrender all. I am now shown Revelation 20:4.

"And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years."

I know that these will be the ones who fulfill what God has written. Each one will stand before the universe as a witness. These will be called from their temporary grave to meet with Jesus in the air. Then they will take their places on thrones next to God in heaven. These had God's name engraved in their foreheads, and on their hearts was written the name that God had given to His church—Seventh-day Adventist.

I now contemplate the difference between those who stand in line as they surrender all and those who simply play church. Their evil worship practices cannot compare to the way the angels of heaven

worship. There is no comparison between those Seventh-day Adventists who fled from the burning buildings and those who stand firm for the truth. God's followers will stand upon the wall of the New Jerusalem to witness Satan's followers as they stand to receive their punishment. What a contrast between those in Satan's army who seek to gain all and those in God's army who surrender all.

The Herald now takes me into the vastness of space within the black veil. Yet even there I see a beauty that is hard to put into words. He reminds me that Ellen White was shown much. Some of the things she was shown were not shared publicly or only shared with specific individuals. This has been the case for me, as well. One of the things Ellen White was shown was that at the very end, God would raise up a prophet who had been named long before he was born. She was instructed not to mention the individual, but his first name, Earnest, and its meaning, truth, were written in the following statement, as well as the fact that he would not be accepted by many.

Prophecy must be fulfilled. The Lord says, "Behold, I send you Elijah the prophet, before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord." Somebody is to come in the spirit and power of Elijah, and when he appears, men may say, "You are too earnest, you do not interpret the Scriptures in the proper way. Let me tell you how to teach your message." There are many who cannot distinguish between the work of God and that of man. I shall tell the truth as God gives it to me, and I say now, If you continue to find fault, to have a spirit of variance, you will never know the truth. *The Review and Herald, February 18, 1890*

The Herald says that most believe that Ellen White was referring to herself in this statement. While she did teach in the spirit and power of Elijah, she was not the prophet for the very end. The Herald reminds me that people have stated that I do not understand the messages I have been given, so they try to correct me. One example comes from the "Stand Fast" dream that mentions the topic of tithe. The leaders immediately claimed that I did not understand this subject, and gave their own interpretation.

The Herald also reminds me about what I recorded in the dream, "The Journey Home."

I turn to look forward, and the angel tells me that I am being shown something so that I can understand. It is a symbolic example of one of the many things that our Father has planned for those throughout the universe. As we travel, I see what I can only explain as God's omnipotence. He can do anything with just a word. He now places what looks like all the galaxies throughout the universe in a straight line. His brightness illuminates the universe and we admire how colorful it is. It is as if God has decorated the universe for this grand coronation of the redeemed. There appears to be a row of galaxies on the left and right side of the cloud we are on. It also looks like planets have been extracted from these galaxies and placed next to the galaxies. I now see that God has invited the created beings from these planets to stand next to their planets to observe the coronation.

The Herald reminds me that I am not to post the dreams until I am instructed to. Also, he reminds me that I was shown in a dream that when Jesus was raised from the tomb, the Father instructed beings from other planets to begin gathering fruit and taking it to the planet where the redeemed will enjoy a Sabbath meal on their seven-day trip to heaven. I also shared this at my meetings. I explained that the food has been sitting there for almost 2000 years, but it is as fresh as if it had just been picked. Even though this dream had not been posted when I shared this, many now serve as witnesses.<sup>43</sup>

---

<sup>43</sup> Please note the following quote from the book, *The Path to the Throne of God: The Sanctuary* by Sarah Elizabeth Peck, p. 232 or on p. 176 at this link:

<http://www.john1429.org/ROG/books/docs/Path%20to%20the%20Throne%20of%20God.pdf>

As a sort of telescopic side light; we are told on good authority that as the victorious procession of the redeemed, accompanied by all the inhabitants of heaven, journeys forward, "representatives from all



---

over God's universe will line the way on either side of the procession, eager to catch glimpses of the triumphant throng."

Sarah Peck worked on Ellen White's staff for ten years in Australia. She also helped with the indexing system used at the White Estate. Among other things, she taught at Union College and worked for the Education Department in the California Conference and at the General Conference. She also helped to prepare Ellen White's book, *Education*.

I believe the "good authority" in the quote above is the same authority that stated the quote below. The Lord showed Ellen White about the representatives from other worlds lining up to see the redeemed, and about the fruit being prepared for the special planet. While her statement was never put into print, she shared it with Jennie Ireland (reported to be her stenographer) and an Elder McClure at her dinner table, shortly before her death. Elder McClure wrote it down and Jennie Ireland reported it. Here is what it states:

All Heaven was astir making preparations for the coming of the Lord. When Jesus comes, not only do all the angels come with Him, but representatives from all over God's universe will line the way on either side, from earth to the planet where they are to be entertained. They are lined up on either side, each one anxious to catch the first glimpse of the triumphant throng which Jesus was leading upward. These representatives from all over God's universe, who are to witness this triumphant march, are now making preparations for their entertainment on a planet where they will spend the Sabbath. They are now bringing fruit from all parts of the universe, from all the other worlds, and storing it on this planet for the Sabbath day's entertainment of the redeemed. (Rev. 8:1).

I was shown in this dream that what has been written about the fruit in the Index to the Writings of E. G. White, Vol. 3, Appendix C, p. 3189, was not inspired by the Holy Spirit, but rather consists of what man has decided.

---

The Herald now shares that he will show me for the third time what I have seen before, but more details will be added. The first time was in the dream, "At the Table," dated May 12, 2005. I was shown additional details in the dream, "The Journey Home," dated May 12, 2011. Here is what I was shown:

I find myself reclining on my side at a very, very long table. I look across the table and see my mother who is also reclining. My little brother, who died when two years old, is sitting on her lap. He has been placed back in the arms of my faithful mother. I instantly recall her studying the Voice of Prophecy Bible lessons that led her to join the Seventh-day Church. My brothers and I became Seventh-day Adventists because of her faithful instruction. This is why she now sits at this table. To her right, I see a few of my brothers. To her left is my father. To his left are several of my uncles. We talk and laugh.

As I sit there, I feel unworthy to wear my crown and robe. I remove my robe and lay it next to me. I take off my crown and hand it to my mother. I tell her that I want her to have it, because if it were not for her prayers, I would not be there. She looks at my crown and tells me that she has a crown of her own. Taking it off, she points to some of the stars and says that these represent her sons. She points to one star and tells me, "This star represents you. It represents my prayers while I was with you and the petitions that God would be with you when I could not." She states that she is most pleased with her crown, that no one else will wear it, and that she will not wear anyone else's crown. After placing her crown back on her head and picking up my crown, she shows that my crown is different from hers, just as each crown is different from all other crowns. She explains that my crown defines my walk with Jesus and that I am to wear it because He gave it to me. As she hands it back to me, I notice its appearance for the first time. It is made so that many crowns fit inside the crown. Many jewels cover the crown, and light shining through illuminates the jewels and emits a very bright light. I place my crown back on my head, but I still feel unworthy to wear it.

As I look to the left and right of the table, I see people of different sizes. Some are very tall. I notice that because I am reclining, I cannot see the end of the table in either direction. Looking down at the table in front of me, I see my heavenly name. It is not made of letters but of perfect, bright gold symbols that look engraved and are raised a little above the surface of the table. As I look at my new name, I realize it describes my character, and I repeat to myself, "That describes me; that describes me."

I now hear the most beautiful sound coming from up in the air to my left. I see what I can only describe as long, iridescent birds flying through the air. I do not notice any wings. They sing a most beautiful song in four notes at the same time. It seems that I have only been sitting at the table for a very short time; yet I do not know how long it has been. Before us is a wide selection of fruits, nuts, leaves, and flowers. I understand that even the leaves and flowers are provided as food.

I now notice the angel who has been standing behind me and to the right. He is the same angel who walked and talked with me on the cloud. He wears a white robe, and his appearance is very noble. He has a kind, gentle smile. I tell him that I now understand he is my guardian angel. I tell him how sorry I am for all that I put him through on earth and that he had to watch me sin. I try to recall my sins, but I cannot. In a gentle voice, he says that I do not need to worry or mention anything about it, because all that is in the past. He explains that when you are forgiven, God forgets your sins.

My guardian angel places his left hand on my right shoulder, and with his right hand, he motions to the right. He says that Jesus, the Great Host, would have done all that was needed to have me at the table to serve me.

And now in this dream, I look to the far right of the heavenly table and see Jesus filling the goblets. I notice a goblet on the table in front of

me. I pick it up to examine it more closely. It is crafted of pure gold. Throughout it are colored jewels that match the jewels on my crown. I see my new name inscribed on a pure diamond inlaid across the middle of my goblet that emits a bright, yellowish gold light. The jewels in each person's goblet match the jewels in his crown. Each will have his own new name engraved on his goblet. Since those who lived before the Flood were much larger in size than we are today, their crowns and goblets are made to fit their size.

I put my goblet back in its place. Looking up, I see Jesus standing directly in front of me. He reaches down and picks up my goblet. I glance to the left and right, and somehow I see Jesus standing before each reclining person. He is serving them all at the same time. I look back up into those eyes that have such peace, and I see the love of the love of the love. As I look up at Him and He looks at me, I hear Him say these words, "This grape juice represents My blood." He pauses before pouring the juice into my goblet. Then He says, "Not a drop of My blood was wasted on the earth, but was placed on the seat of mercy."

Suddenly, I feel the Herald's hand on my right shoulder, and find that I am slowly ascending. As I look down at the table, I am able to look further down to the left and right of it. I still do not see the end of the table. As we slowly continue to ascend, I am amazed at all the people I see reclining at the table. I notice that the table is located next to the wall inside the Holy City. Those who are closest to the wall look across the table at those reclining, and behind them is the Holy City. Those who recline with their backs toward the Holy City look across the table at those reclining, and behind them is a view of the most amazing and beautifully colored wall. The jewels that make up the wall are hard to describe. Each person is happy with the place chosen for them at the table.

As I see those who lived during the days of Adam and Eve, I wonder who I would enjoy being next to at the table. Would it be Adam and Eve, Moses, Abraham and Sarah, Joseph, Noah, David, Elijah, Daniel, John, Joseph and Mary, or Paul? The list could go on and on.

I marvel at those of great stature, compared to those who lived after the Flood.<sup>44</sup>

We slowly continue to ascend, and from that height I realize that the table continues along and beside each of the four walls within the New Jerusalem. It is one continuous table that curves around each corner of the Holy City. It is now that I see the ends of the table curve and continue on. Each person's heavenly name is not only engraved on their goblet, but also on the table where they recline. It is here that Jesus said to everyone at the same time that the grape juice represents His blood, and that not a drop of it was wasted on the earth, but was placed on the seat of mercy. He tells His beloved children to take the grape juice and to drink it.<sup>45</sup> Then He says that the food represents His body that was broken for us, and to take the food and eat it.<sup>46</sup>

My thoughts turn to Jesus and His disciples gathered in the upper room at the last supper. At that point, His work of redemption would soon begin. Now I am observing those for whom He gave His all. Now I am seeing His redeemed in heaven. They are reclining on both sides of the table. They are feasting at their first supper.

---

<sup>44</sup> Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 112

But apart from Bible history, geology can prove nothing. Those who reason so confidently upon its discoveries have no adequate conception of the size of men, animals, and trees before the Flood....

<sup>45</sup> Matthew 26:27-29 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

<sup>46</sup> 1 Corinthians 11:23-24 ...the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

## A SONG AND A PRAYER

January 12, 2013

By Ernie Knoll

[www.formypeople.org](http://www.formypeople.org)

In my dream, I am looking at a young mother in a rocking chair. She is holding her infant son in her arms. The angel I call "the Guide" is holding my right hand. Calling me by my heavenly name, he says that each is given a certain path to walk on. Each is given a choice to walk on the path that the Creator of the path knows the individual can walk upon.<sup>1</sup>

The angel says to closely observe and faithfully report what I am shown. As the mother rocks her son, I notice a clock over her right shoulder. A distinct audible ticking sound is heard from the clock every two seconds. It is 2:00 in the morning, and all that I hear is the ticking clock and the mother softly singing to her baby. She sings the words slowly and clearly as a soothing lullaby and to the constant

---

<sup>1</sup> Philippians 4:13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

1 Corinthians 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 200

We need to trust in Jesus daily, hourly. He has promised that as our day is, our strength shall be. By His grace we may bear all the burdens of the present and perform its duties. But many are weighed down by the anticipation of future troubles. They are constantly seeking to bring tomorrow's burdens into today. Thus a large share of all their trials are imaginary. For these, Jesus has made no provision. He promises grace only for the day. He bids us not to burden ourselves with the cares and troubles of tomorrow; for "sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof."

rhythm of the clock. Her voice is comforting, as the words waft from her lips and gently fill the room. She sings from her heart and not as if performing. Each word is a personal instruction for her son. I stand there with the angel and listen to these words over and over.

Jesus, Jesus, Jesus  
There's just something about that name  
Master, Savior, Jesus  
Like the fragrance after the rain  
Jesus, Jesus, Jesus  
Let all heaven and earth proclaim  
Kings and kingdoms shall all pass away  
But there's something about that name.\*

After some time has passed, the mother gets up from the rocking chair and takes her son to his bed. She carefully lowers him and covers him with a blanket. Then she kneels next to his bed, and I am able to hear her silent prayer. As a single parent, she is telling her heavenly Father that she wishes to dedicate her child's life to Him. She asks for the Holy Spirit's guidance, and then promises to raise her son with His help. She asks that he be healthy and strong, and that if it is God's will, her child will serve as a beacon to others in order that they will repent and accept Jesus. She asks that her son will honor the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.<sup>2</sup>

---

\* *There's Something About That Name* lyrics by Bill and Gloria Gaither

<sup>2</sup> Proverbs 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

*Ye Shall Receive Power*, p. 214

The seeds sown in infancy by the careful, God-fearing mother will become trees of righteousness, which will blossom and bear fruit; and the lessons given by a God-fearing father by precept and example will, as in the case of Joseph, yield an abundant harvest by and by.

*My Life Today*, p. 21

The scene changes and I see the infant son as a child now. His mother is telling him a bedtime story about the wonderful things Jesus did when He was on this earth. When she finishes, he asks her to sing "their" song. Her gentle voice replies, "Let's pray first."<sup>3</sup> While kneeling, she asks that her son be fruitful through the guidance of the Holy Spirit, so that many will repent and accept Jesus. She asks that he be able to stand as a beacon of light in a dark world. She asks that the path he walks be such that he can tread with the challenges placed before him. She finishes by asking that holy angels protect and surround them, so that Satan and his angels cannot harm them.

After the prayer, all becomes quiet, and as before, the still of the evening is only broken by the ticking clock. That ticking sets a

---

Great responsibilities rest upon you, mothers. . . . You may aid them to develop characters that will not be swayed or influenced to do evil, but will sway and influence others to do right. By your fervent prayers of faith you can move the arm that moves the world. . . .

The prayers of Christian mothers are not disregarded by the Father of all. . . . He will not turn away your petitions, and leave you and yours to the buffetings of Satan in the great day of final conflict. It is for you to work with simplicity and faithfulness, and God will establish the work of your hands.

The Adventist Home, p. 536

The work of wise parents will never be appreciated by the world, but when the judgment shall sit and the books shall be opened, their work will appear as God views it and will be rewarded before men and angels. It will be seen that one child who has been brought up in a faithful way has been a light in the world. It cost tears and anxiety and sleepless nights to oversee the character building of this child, but the work was done wisely, and the parents hear the "Well done" of the Master.

<sup>3</sup> Child Guidance, p. 523

Evening and morning join with your children in God's worship, reading His Word and singing His praise.



reverent tone and timing for the song, allowing each word to be pondered. She sings their song again in her gentle, soothing voice, and her child drifts off to sleep. Even though she is tired, this mother kneels faithfully, as she always does, next to her son's bed and silently prays for him. She again dedicates him to God's service so that he will stand as a mouthpiece, in order that those who have lost their way can find the right path. I watch the hands move on the ticking clock while she pleads on behalf of her child.<sup>4</sup>

Now the angel breaks the silence of the mother's prayer and the ticking clock. He explains that when Jesus was a small child, His mother also prayed for Him. As He grew, she continued to pray for Him. She prayed for this special One she was entrusted with for a short time. Jesus knows the importance of a mother's petitions and prayers. The angel tells me to record these words that were instructed to be written by the hand of Ellen White:

We see a retinue of angels on either side of the gate; and as we pass in, Jesus speaks, "Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom that is prepared for you from the foundation of the world." Here He tells you to be a partaker of His joy, and what is that? It is the joy of seeing of the travail of your soul, fathers. It is the joy of seeing that your efforts, mothers, are rewarded. Here are your children; the crown of life is upon their heads, and the angels of God immortalize the names of the mothers whose efforts have won their children to Jesus Christ. *Child Guidance*, pp. 567-568

Jesus also instructed Ellen White to record these words, which will always stand in the records of heaven as a tribute to mothers.

---

<sup>4</sup> Child Guidance, p. 17

It should be the object of every parent to secure to his child a well-balanced, symmetrical character. This is a work of no small magnitude and importance--a work requiring earnest thought and prayer no less than patient, persevering effort. A right foundation must be laid, a framework, strong and firm, erected; and then day by day the work of building, polishing, perfecting, must go forward.

When the judgment shall sit, and the books shall be opened; when the "well done" of the great Judge is pronounced, and the crown of immortal glory is placed upon the brow of the victor, many will raise their crowns in sight of the assembled universe and, pointing to their mother, say, "She made me all I am through the grace of God. Her instruction, her prayers, have been blessed to my eternal salvation." *Child Guidance*, p. 564

The Guide angel tells me that what I see now is a mother dedicating her child to the heavenly Father. Although her son will have a difficult path to walk, there will never be an obstacle that he cannot overcome, as long as he keeps his eyes on Jesus.

The angel calls my attention to the clock. Its hands spin in a blur, showing that hours have gone by in seconds. Not too far to the right of the clock is a wall calendar. Its pages quickly flip, and I realize that much time has gone by. I now see this still single mother, aged from years, listening to her now grown son. He has become rebellious. I listen as he tells his ever patient mother that he has joined the Marines. She listens with patience. Then he tells her goodbye and leaves. She stands alone in the doorway; then she closes the door. The house is quiet, except for the ticking of the ever-present clock. She goes to her son's empty bed and kneels next to it. She cries and pleads that her teaching and pleading not be in vain. She pleads that her son not be a victim of a senseless war. She prays for his continued protection from the throne in heaven. Again I look at the hands of the clock. They have moved, showing much time has passed while this mother was pleading with God on behalf of her son.

The Guide angel now takes me to where the young man is stationed in a military training camp. He stands before a large company of other soldiers, and a superior chastises him with loud yelling. He is being ordered to stand outside late at night and sing for the entire camp. The order is intended to embarrass the young man and force him into submission.

Now the angel and I stand outside, close to the young man. All but a few lights in the camp have been turned off, including those in the barracks. All the soldiers throughout this camp are lying in bed, ready to laugh at his singing. It is cool outside; there is no breeze. It is a

very quiet night. The young man standing at attention ponders that clock in the bedroom. His mind goes back to its slow ticking sound. In a rich baritone voice, he sings words that quiet everyone listening. Each person begins to think about the words he slowly sings. He does not sing to perform, but rather the way his mother sang. Each word pours out from his heart as a tribute. He sings the hymn "Amazing Grace." After he finishes, he stands motionless for several minutes. Now his superior officer comes out and stands in front of him. He speaks softly, his voice almost quivering. He was moved by the voice he just heard, a voice that did not simply sing, but offered a tribute in song. In a subdued voice, he tells the young soldier he is dismissed. As the young man begins to walk away, the officer calls him by his first name. The young man stops and turns to his superior. The officer says, "Thank you."

Much time has passed. The Guide and I are in the Middle East during a war. The area has a very rough terrain of rocks and sand. The angel tells me that there is something I need to understand before I am shown more. With those words, I find myself sitting on a couch in the corridor. It is the same couch on which I have sat with the Herald when he has told me much. The Guide tells me that everyone must understand that when petitions are made for the protection of an individual, sometimes that protection is not provided. Instead, the angels who always want to help are instructed to fold their hands. Sometimes the Father instructs that things be allowed to happen, and many wonder why. But when He commands, angels obey His requests. Sometimes that request is to remove protection and allow harm to occur. This is why all must know that God truly knows the end from the beginning, and that everything happens in His time and in His way.

Now the Guide and I are back again, observing the young soldier climb into the front of a military vehicle. As the vehicle leaves on ordered patrols, I see that there are three others with him. There are two other vehicles behind his. As they drive along dirt roads through war-battered towns, I notice they approach a small bridge. As the young man's vehicle crosses to the other side, there is an explosion, and I see the vehicle almost disintegrate before me. Soldiers from the other vehicles quickly run toward it. Everyone is dead, except for the young soldier. He is lying on the ground, screaming in pain and calling out, "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus!"

Next, the angel and I are in a military recovery hospital. I know that much time has passed. I see the young man in a wheelchair. Both legs have been amputated just above his knees. When many come in and offer to pray with him, he curses and tells them to go away. He curses and blasphemes the name of God and calls out, "Where was your Jesus, where was your God?" He despises any religious singing. He even refuses visits from his mother. The angel tells me that what happened to her son has led her to reinforce her pleadings to God. She asks forgiveness for her son's words, and for God to send His angels and the comfort of the Holy Spirit to her son. The angel tells me that now she also prays about her error in never taking him to church.<sup>5</sup> The angel tells me that she simply would sing and read to him from the Bible. However, in a wheelchair in front of me, now I see a very bitter man. His life was shattered due to the decision he made to volunteer with the military, contrary to the counsel of his mother.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>5</sup> Selected Messages, Book 3, p. 400

When profligacy [immorality] and heresy and infidelity fill the land, there will be many humble homes where prayer, sincere and contrite prayer, will be offered from those who have never heard the truth, and there will be many hearts that will carry a weight of oppression for the dishonor done to God. We are too narrow in our ideas, we are poor judges, for many of these will be accepted of God because they cherish every ray of light that shone upon them.

<sup>6</sup> Manuscript Releases, Vol. 7, p. 112

Sabbathkeepers now cannot expect this, and should not, upon any consideration, engage in this terrible war. They have nothing to hope for. The desolating power of God is upon the earth to rend and destroy; the inhabitants of the earth are appointed to the sword, famine, and pestilence. ("Regarding the Civil War," circa 1862.)

Selected Messages, Book 2, p. 335

We have just said farewell to three of our responsible men in the office who were summoned by the government to serve for three weeks of drill. It was a very important stage of our work in the publishing house, but the government calls do not accommodate themselves to our convenience. They demand that young men whom

He is angry with himself, but mostly angry that God allowed his injury. The question foremost on his mind is: Jesus, where was He?

As I stand there, I realize that I recognize this man, because I have seen him before in my dreams. I turn to the angel to ask him, but before I can say the words, he simply smiles and tells me that I am now to return to a dream I had before. Once again I am standing as an observer. The Herald is on my right side. I notice the same man whom I saw as a baby, as a child, then as a young soldier, and now as an older man sitting in a wheelchair.

The following was described in my dream, "The Senior Pastor":

I now notice a man sitting in a wheelchair. He raises his hand and explains that his legs were amputated just above the knees. He says that he is not a Seventh-day Adventist and has never been in a church. However, he heard about this pastor's sermons, and a friend recommended that he come here today. He states that all he has just witnessed could have been Satan doing the miracles, but the one thing Satan cannot do is create or re-create. He says that he sits in the valley of indecision, that it is not a matter of faith, but he wants to know where was God when he lost his legs, and where was Jesus when he called out His name.

The pastor asks two men to assist him to the front. The pastor and elder place two chairs in front of the man. They sit down

---

they have accepted as soldiers shall not neglect the exercise and drill essential for soldier service. We were glad to see that these men with their regimentals had tokens of honor for faithfulness in their work. They were trustworthy young men.

These did not go from choice, but because the laws of their nation required this. We gave them a word of encouragement to be found true soldiers of the cross of Christ. Our prayers will follow these young men, that the angels of God may go with them and guard them from every temptation.

---

and the pastor begins to tell the man that when he called out to Jesus, He was there. He explains that God allows things to happen for a reason. Sometimes He allows something terrible to happen when it is for the betterment of many. He says that it is through his loss that today a great miracle will happen through the power of the Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit. The pastor and elder stand and move their chairs. The pastor removes his suit coat and instructs the elder to remove his suit coat. The pastor places his coat over the bottom part of the wheelchair, and the elder places his coat to cover as far up as the man's waist. The pastor and elder kneel and place their arms around the back of the man. Jesus walks over and kneels behind the pastor and elder. The Father walks over and stands bending over Jesus, the pastor, and the elder and wraps His arms over the tops of the pastor, the elder, and the man in the wheelchair.

The Herald says something and immediately I am surrounded by several angels, as if for protection. Suddenly everything becomes very bright, even with all the angels surrounding me and with the Herald's hands cupped over my face. As quickly as I was protected, the angels leave, and I see the Father and Jesus return to the throne. The pastor and elder stand and put their coats back on. As they look down at the man in the wheelchair, they see him stand up and walk barefooted around the platform. It is as if he had never lost his legs. He walks perfectly, not like those who are healed by false healers. The pastor reaches out and takes the man's hand. He turns to the congregation and says that today they witnessed great miracles, and that they now know the importance of God's church. It is not the structure, but the foundation. The foundation is faith and unity. It is adhering to the blueprint that the Father laid out for His church. The foundation is the reverent way of worshipping. It is knowing that the only way we are worthy to approach the Father's throne is through His Son and the sacrifice He made for us. The foundation is knowing and believing that it is Jesus Christ who we need. It is knowing that we need Jesus every hour. He asks that all join the healed man

who once again is able to stand for our Creator, our Saviour, and our Brother, Jesus. He requests, “Let us all stand as we sing, ‘I Need Thee Every Hour.’ ”

I need Thee every hour, most gracious Lord;  
No tender voice like Thine can peace afford.

I need Thee every hour; stay Thou near by;  
Temptations lose their power when Thou art nigh.

I need Thee every hour, in joy or pain;  
Come quickly and abide, or life is vain.

I need Thee every hour; teach me Thy will,  
And Thy rich promises in me fulfill.

I need Thee every hour, most Holy One;  
O make me Thine indeed, Thou blessed Son.

Refrain:

I need Thee, O I need Thee! Every hour I need Thee;  
Oh, bless me now, my Savior, I come to Thee.\*

In this new dream, I am shown that when the congregation ends the song, the pastor and the man are still standing together. The healed man turns to the pastor and says that he would like to offer a gift to close the meeting. He would like to sing a song he learned as a little child. The pastor asks everyone to take their seats; then he and the elders sit down. The man now stands, still barefoot. When I look down, I see his toes moving, as if keeping time to the movement of that clock. With his head bowed, he silently thinks about that ticking. Slowly, he begins to sing the song engraved in his heart.<sup>7</sup>

---

\* *I Need Thee Every Hour* lyrics by Annie S. Hawks

<sup>7</sup> Evangelism, p. 498

When Christ was a child like these children here, He was tempted to sin, but He did not yield to temptation. As He grew older He was

Jesus, Jesus, Jesus  
There's just something about that name  
Master, Savior, Jesus  
Like the fragrance after the rain  
Jesus, Jesus, Jesus  
Let all heaven and earth proclaim  
Kings and kingdoms shall all pass away  
But there's something about that name.

I look over and see many angels gather about the thrones on the platform (as described in the dream, "The Senior Pastor"). The angels kneel before Jesus and the Father. As the healed man sings, hearts are touched.

The Herald explains that I was shown this man before in yet another dream. He reminds me that in the "Final Events and the First Supper" dream, I saw that everyone will be given a chance to choose between keeping God's laws as shown on the tablets of stone, or keeping man's laws as given by Satan. The healed man chose to keep God's laws. He was arrested and placed in a prison, where he would walk around and sing with the gifted voice that God gave him. This was an amazing answer to the pleadings of his mother, that he would become a beacon of light on a dark path, and that he would bring others to the light. He was a tall man and had a voice that resounded over the prison grounds, so everyone could hear him. The guards hated his singing and would give him no food or water. Many times he was given no bed and forbidden from sleeping. Yet he always smiled, as if he had a secret. He would always sing about Jesus, and his favorite song was "There's Something About That Name."<sup>8</sup> The

---

tempted, but the songs His mother had taught Him to sing came into His mind, and He would lift His voice in praise. And before His companions were aware of it, they would be singing with Him. God wants us to use every facility which Heaven has provided for resisting the enemy.

<sup>8</sup> Philippians 2:9-11 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name



Herald tells me to document again what I was shown before in the dream, "Smooth Sayings or Surrender."

I now watch the individual find a man lying on the ground in horrible pain. His legs had been broken above the knee, and the bones protrude from the skin. His face is swollen because it was put into a device that caused his jaw and cheek bones to shatter. This was done to silence him, because he was singing. As I look into his eyes, I see pain but I also see a calm that can only tell of the love of his Savior. Every breath he takes is painful, since his airway is almost closed from the swelling. The Herald explains how the man was told to denounce his decision to keep the seventh day holy. Because he refused, he was denied food and water. He was told to accept Sunday, and because he still refused, they broke his left leg. Again he was told to accept Sunday, but he refused again, so they broke his right leg. Crying out in pain, he proclaimed that Jesus would save him and that he would stand and sing praises to his beloved Master, Savior, and Brother, Jesus.

I now watch as the individual places her hands over each of the broken legs and quietly tells him that his prayers have been heard, and that it is through the heavenly Father's power and in the name of His Son, Jesus Christ, that his legs and face will be made whole so that he can once again make a stand. She removes her hands from his legs to reveal no sign of damage. Next she gently cups his swollen face and it is instantly healed.

---

of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

The Review and Herald, August 5, 1909

The name of Jesus is all powerful to save. It is this magic name that dispels our darkness, and gives us light in the Lord. It cheers our hearts in the darkest seasons of our pilgrimage, and gives us peace with God.

With tears I watch as this man stands up. He looks to the heavens, and in a clear voice exclaims, "It is in the name of Jesus that I call a stop to the noise that flows over this place." All the time there has been an obnoxious noise emanating from the large loudspeakers placed all over this compound. There was the noise of a bass beat designed to cause the heart to beat irregularly. The music was designed to greatly upset the nervous system. The guards wear head phones to cancel out the noise that stays on day and night, with the same "song" played over and over. Suddenly as if the power cord has been pulled, there is silence. Everyone looks at each other in surprise. As the man speaks, his voice travels over the compound so that many hear him. Others look in shock as they see he has been healed. All now listen to or look at this once broken man left to die. He says that the words spoken in prayer have been heard by his Savior and received by his loving heavenly Father, and that he now stands through Christ's name and the Father's power. He can now walk and sing again and stands as a miracle to all. The man now looks toward the long line being formed and joins in at the end. The people are quiet and solemn. The man now begins to sing "All to Jesus I surrender," and the richness and clarity of his lone voice flows over the place and gives many a new hope.

The many guards stand very still and are in shock at what they now see. Three of the guards who injured the man now remember the last bold words he had spoken to them before his face was broken. He had stated that Jesus would save him, and that he would once again stand for his Savior and sing praises to His beloved name. As if a promise, these words were still fresh in their mind.

One of the guards tells the other two guards that what he has witnessed is a sign, like an unmovable rock, that this man has been healed to proclaim a great promise. He says that "the Christ" who now walks the earth does not have the power to heal broken bones as he has witnessed in the healing of this

man. He states that clearly a great deception is being performed. Instead of a slow, painful death, the man now stands healed. The guard confesses that this is a testament that the healed man is serving the true God. He explains that he himself has been serving a false god who makes false promises and asks that everyone worship him but shows no true love like the healed man has. The guard removes his uniform and proclaims that he will only serve the God whom the healed man serves, a God who truly heals and keeps His promises. The guard now walks to the end of the line and stands behind the healed man. He tells him he is sorry for harming him, that his eyes are now opened, and asks his forgiveness. He says he will follow him to make the same stand for Jesus.

The other two guards now join the first guard, and they also ask for forgiveness from the once broken man. The line now grows longer as many get in line. The healed man's rich voice continues to sing as each individual stands for a moment, deciding whom they will serve—the pretended Jesus who walks this troubled earth or the Jesus who will come in the clouds and ask each one who is faithful to come away with Him.

The hymn continues to flow out over this place, where just moments before the world's music was heard. Immediately, others begin to sing, and soon all the people in line are singing this song as if to make a promise to their heavenly Father and Savior.

The Herald says that all this was a result of the pleadings of a mother's prayers many years before. She asked that if it was God's will, the child would serve as a beacon to others, and bring them to repent and accept Jesus. She asked that the path he walked be one which he could tread, in spite of the challenges that would be placed before him.

Next, the Herald calls for the Guide angel. The Herald instructs him that he is to show me the final part of this message. Again, I am sitting on the couch in the corridor. The Guide tells me that I have

been shown that as each of the blessed redeemed enter the gates of heaven, they will be given a robe and a crown. He reminds me that each will feel unworthy, and that many will raise their crowns and give credit to the love, patience, and petitions of their mothers. He explains that what he shows me now is symbolic, and that I am to document it, because it is a message for certain individuals.

I am standing beside others, including angels, along the top of the wall of the Holy City. Many are in the air. The redeemed are wearing their crowns and robes and are looking down on those outside the wall of the Holy City. The redeemed still feel unworthy, but each one knows that through Jesus, they have been found worthy in the eyes of the Father. The guilty, those who failed at the walk they were to have taken, stand below to receive their judgment. As I turn and look up to Jesus, who now sits as King Jesus, I am overwhelmed by His all-encompassing power and majesty. I know that He is just and right, and I stand in awe of Him.

In an instant, I find myself standing as one of the lost, looking up high at the redeemed. I feel that I deserve to be on the wall with the redeemed. I feel that I deserve a crown and a robe, because I have spoken and served in His name.<sup>9</sup>

Suddenly, I am unable to move. My arms are stretched out with my palms face up, as if I were about to hold something. I look up high and see Jesus sitting on His perfect throne. I again have the overwhelming feeling of His all-encompassing power and majesty, and that He is just and right. I stand in awe of Him and know without a doubt that His judgment is just, and that I fully deserve all that I am about to receive. Now I see that a robe has been draped over my arms. It is the robe I would have worn if I had been faithful. In my

---

<sup>9</sup> Matthew 7:21-23 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

---

hands I see the crown that Jesus had prepared for me. It is the very crown He would have placed upon my head. I see others holding a robe and crown.<sup>10</sup> I notice that some of the crowns have many stars, while others have none. As I look at my crown, I see many stars. Each of those stars represents someone I brought to Jesus. As I stand there, I realize that I am unworthy to wear the robe and crown that He would have freely given me, if I had remained faithful. I feel that I have lost all for eternity.<sup>11</sup>

The dream changes, and again I am sitting on the couch in the corridor. In front of me are the Herald, the Guide, and the angel I call the “announcing” angel. I am crying over what I have just seen and experienced. I tell the angels that of all the things I have been shown, this has been the hardest to see. I cannot even put into words the thought of never being with Jesus, never being able to walk with Him and hold His hand, and never looking up into those wonderful eyes of love.

The dream changes again, and I am outside in the darkness of the evening. I see the Herald standing on a very large, raised area. He begins by saying, “As we have said, who we are is not important.” He

---

<sup>10</sup> 2 Corinthians 5:15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

The Signs of the Times, October 6, 1887

Christ died for all. The sacrifice was complete. It is your privilege and duty to show to the world that you have an entire, all-powerful Saviour. It was the Son of the infinite God who died to purchase a full and free salvation for all that would accept it. Then why not take him as your Saviour? He rebukes your unbelief; he honors your faith.

<sup>11</sup> That I May Know Him, p. 235

The Lord forces no one. The spotless wedding robe of Christ's righteousness is prepared to clothe the sinner, but if he refuses it he must perish.

smiles and says, "The only name that is worthy to be spoken is Jesus." He pauses, lifts his head a little higher, and begins to sing: "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus...."

Suddenly the night sky illuminates. In front of me, going down the hill into the valley and filling the air, is a vast number of angels. They all continue singing:

There's just something about that name  
Master, Savior, Jesus  
Like the fragrance after the rain  
Jesus, Jesus, Jesus  
Let all heaven and earth proclaim  
Kings and kingdoms shall all pass away  
But there's something about that name.

While they sing, I feel a hand take my right hand and an arm placed around me. I look to the right and see Jesus. He is holding my right hand with His right hand, and He has placed His left arm around my left shoulder. I look up into His eyes at the love of the love of the love as He tells me to share this message with His people: "Be faithful. You are not alone. I am always with you. Be ready now, as I come immediately."<sup>12</sup>

---

<sup>12</sup> The Review and Herald, October 25, 1881

We know not the precise time when our Lord shall be revealed in the clouds of heaven, but he has told us that our only safety is in a constant readiness,--a position of watching and waiting. Whether we have one year before us, or five, or ten, we are to be faithful to our trust today. We are to perform each day's duties as faithfully as though that day were to be our last.

## WORD INDEX

(with page references)

1

144,000 ..... 13

2

2012 ..123, 136, 153, 155, 157

A

ABC .....3, 149

Accountable .....71

Accusation.....25

Accusations ....6, 7, 11, 22, 37,  
67, 94, 183, 185

Acquire ..... 129

Adam .....i, 203

Admit .....6, 11, 16, 17, 28

Adventist Home .108, 157, 207

Afraid...66, 113, 131, 178, 185

Airplane .....88, 89, 186

Amazed ..... 103, 203

Amazement ..... 117, 118

Ancient iii, 163, 164, 171, 191,  
193

Angels ....2, 12, 23, 24, 25, 26,  
27, 28, 30, 31, 42, 43, 46,  
51, 67, 72, 73, 78, 79, 82,  
83, 92, 93, 95, 96, 101, 102,  
104, 108, 109, 110, 111,  
112, 114, 115, 116, 117,  
118, 119, 120, 121, 124,  
136, 137, 139, 145, 151,  
154, 156, 161, 162, 163,  
165, 166, 167, 168, 171,  
172, 173, 175, 176, 177,  
178, 180, 187, 191, 197,  
200, 207, 208, 210, 211,  
212, 213, 215, 219, 220,  
221

Animals .....26, 204

Announcements ..... 73, 77

Archeological ..... 191

Archeologist ..... 192

Ark ..... i, 28, 31, 54, 113, 143,  
173, 191, 192, 193

Arms.....20, 28, 51, 59, 61, 83,  
102, 111, 125, 127, 131,  
138, 154, 201, 205, 213,  
219

Attack ..... 38, 52, 110, 111

Attacked ..... 111

Author ..... 3, 18, 37, 131, 149

**B**

Bank .....64, 90

Banner(s) ....75, 104, 186, 190

Batchelor ..... 177

Beard .....39

Becky ...34, 43, 64, 67, 68, 70,  
93, 119, 121, 150, 151

Bed.... 110, 206, 208, 209, 215

Believe ....i, iv, 5, 7, 18, 22, 26,  
28, 33, 45, 63, 67, 68, 81,  
88, 113, 114, 116, 126, 132,  
135, 139, 169, 170, 171,  
181, 182, 183, 184, 185,  
187, 188, 198, 200

Bible(s)i, iv, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 14,  
15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 26, 28,  
29, 30, 32, 39, 56, 67, 69,  
73, 77, 81, 113, 117, 121,  
139, 140, 148, 149, 165,  
176, 182, 186, 187, 190,  
195, 201, 204, 211

Bidding ..... 36, 121, 147

Bird..... 103, 171

Birds 22, 23, 57, 101, 103, 202

Black 29, 53, 82, 92, 112, 144,  
 146, 180, 181, 198  
 Blanket ..... 206  
 Blemish ..... 131  
 Blessed 21, 33, 58, 60, 84, 99,  
 101, 102, 118, 119, 128,  
 181, 185, 187, 188, 194,  
 208, 209, 214, 219  
 Blessing..... 62, 87, 94, 118  
 Blink ..... 112, 182  
 Blood ..... iii, 65, 72, 79, 85, 93,  
 110, 116, 117, 121, 124,  
 139, 158, 163, 171, 192,  
 193, 203, 204  
 Blue ..... i, 45, 72, 93, 94, 100,  
 116, 123, 127, 128, 158,  
 161, 181, 186, 188, 193  
 Blur ..... 209  
 Bold ..... 36, 120, 143, 158, 217  
 Book(s). 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 16, 17,  
 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 33, 37,  
 70, 102, 116, 124, 146, 147,  
 148, 149, 153, 154, 184,  
 186, 199, 200, 207, 209  
 Born... 112, 118, 119, 165, 198  
 Bother..... 7, 22, 52  
 Bottomless ..... 93  
 Bow ..... 46, 79, 127, 190, 216  
 Bread.... 32, 42, 45, 47, 67, 86,  
 87, 88, 91, 96, 97, 204  
 Bright 9, 10, 14, 17, 26, 53, 56,  
 61, 73, 78, 83, 92, 94, 107,  
 116, 136, 156, 161, 181,  
 192, 193, 194, 201, 202,  
 203, 213  
 Brightness ..... 112, 160, 199  
 Brother ... 23, 61, 84, 105, 188,  
 214, 216  
 Burned..... 12, 173, 188

**C**  
 Calendar ..... 209  
 California ..... 12, 179, 200  
 Car(s) .... 82, 95, 107, 110, 154  
 Card ..... 195  
 Carnal ..... 105, 150  
 Carpet ..... 23  
 Carts ..... 45  
 Cave ..... 191  
 CD ..... 3  
 Celestial ..... 9  
 Censer ..... 51, 178  
 Character(s) . 7, 13, 16, 24, 25,  
 41, 55, 72, 91, 104, 123,  
 126, 127, 129, 131, 134,  
 135, 143, 166, 167, 202,  
 207, 208  
 Chest..... 111  
 Child ... 25, 146, 156, 194, 206,  
 207, 208, 209, 212, 214,  
 218  
 Child Guidance . 207, 208, 209  
 Children..... 10, 20, 30, 76, 82,  
 101, 107, 127, 128, 140,  
 153, 155, 156, 157, 160,  
 163, 164, 166, 167, 170,  
 182, 185, 193, 196, 197,  
 204, 207, 208, 214  
 Christ..... i, iii, 4, 10, 13, 16, 25,  
 35, 38, 40, 41, 49, 50, 53,  
 56, 57, 60, 62, 67, 68, 72,  
 75, 79, 81, 82, 84, 87, 89,  
 91, 93, 101, 102, 104, 108,  
 109, 110, 112, 113, 114,  
 115, 116, 117, 118, 122,  
 123, 124, 125, 126, 127,  
 128, 129, 131, 134, 135,  
 139, 142, 144, 150, 157,  
 160, 166, 167, 169, 171,  
 175, 178, 179, 180, 183,  
 184, 185, 187, 190, 192,



196, 197, 205, 208, 212,  
213, 214, 216, 217, 220  
Christian ..... 41, 81, 121, 126,  
129, 131, 134, 207  
Church(es) iv, 1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 10,  
11, 12, 13, 17, 20, 26, 28,  
29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36,  
37, 43, 45, 47, 49, 51, 64,  
66, 69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 76,  
77, 78, 79, 80, 83, 84, 86,  
87, 88, 90, 91, 93, 98, 108,  
115, 120, 121, 123, 125,  
134, 150, 157, 161, 164,  
165, 167, 168, 169, 170,  
171, 173, 174, 176, 177,  
178, 179, 180, 181, 182,  
184, 185, 188, 189, 190,  
191, 194, 195, 196, 197,  
201, 205, 211, 212, 213  
City(s). 13, 61, 72, 74, 97, 102,  
112, 118, 142, 151, 162,  
163, 164, 173, 191, 196  
Classroom ..... 1, 2, 46, 51, 96  
Climb ..... 48, 91, 210  
Clock 9, 39, 48, 139, 205, 207,  
208, 209, 210, 214  
Closed .... 1, 13, 16, 17, 18, 19,  
20, 78, 88, 89, 119, 142,  
143, 165, 191, 216  
Clothes ..... 39, 118  
Cloud(s)..4, 10, 43, 51, 58, 64,  
65, 89, 92, 102, 103, 116,  
123, 183, 185, 199, 202,  
218, 221  
Code ..... 75  
Color. 112, 125, 127, 129, 159,  
180, 188  
Colors ..... 103, 180, 193  
Comforter ..... 104  
Commandment(s) .. 11, 33, 47,  
53, 87, 98, 115, 128, 129,

180, 183, 187, 190, 193,  
194  
Communion ..... i  
Condemn ..... 57, 158, 166  
Condemned ..... 11, 14, 16, 57  
Contemplate... 77, 87, 89, 187,  
197  
Control 32, 35, 41, 65, 88, 111,  
117  
Corridor .. 2, 4, 5, 12, 150, 153,  
161, 163, 171, 210, 218,  
220  
Courage ..... 125, 126  
Creator ... 3, 20, 22, 47, 84, 93,  
94, 112, 113, 114, 178, 194,  
205, 214  
Cross.... 58, 61, 109, 132, 139,  
177, 188, 192, 193, 212  
Crown(s) 1, 49, 103, 132, 137,  
138, 201, 203, 208, 209,  
219, 220  
Crowned ..... 112  
Crucified ..... 28, 185  
Cry ..... 11, 13, 23, 38, 79, 113,  
125, 147, 148, 163, 164,  
168, 181, 185, 187, 188  
Cup ..... 105, 204  
Customer ..... 149  
  
*D*  
Dark ..... 18, 23, 43, 73, 77, 83,  
108, 112, 114, 136, 140,  
154, 158, 159, 181, 186,  
188, 193, 207, 215  
David Gates ..... 8, 11, 18  
Deacons ..... 73, 77  
Death ... 10, 20, 22, 23, 28, 55,  
113, 123, 127, 135, 140,  
149, 158, 194, 195, 200,  
218

Deceived . iv, 17, 47, 114, 115,  
121, 161, 189  
Decision .....56, 89, 110, 171,  
190, 194, 211, 216  
Descended ..... 137  
Description .....24, 113  
Desolation .....27  
Destroy . 13, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20,  
92, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113,  
151, 163, 168, 171, 172,  
174, 178, 181, 182, 184,  
189, 197, 211  
Destroyed ..... i, 11, 12, 63, 72,  
113, 162, 163, 169, 170,  
173, 174, 175, 176, 185,  
189, 197  
Destruction ....i, ii, iv, 3, 11, 22,  
55, 63, 75, 85, 91, 92, 142,  
143, 144, 145, 158, 166,  
169, 171, 176, 177, 178,  
185, 188  
Devastation .....27, 158, 189  
Die(s) 3, 20, 27, 105, 112, 113,  
140, 217  
Diet(s)..... 150  
Dimples .....71, 136  
Discussion .....88, 89, 191  
Disfellowshipped .....77  
Dishonest ..... 16, 39, 180  
Divine ...i, 6, 27, 54, 87, 93, 94,  
120, 131, 185  
Doctor ..... 175  
Door(s) ... 1, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18,  
19, 20, 27, 31, 42, 43, 45,  
48, 52, 88, 89, 95, 115, 143,  
146, 151, 154, 184, 193,  
209  
Doorway .....48, 209  
Doubt .....8, 11, 14, 19, 22, 58,  
75, 145, 219  
Doug ..... 177

Dream 1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 10, 12, 14,  
15, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27,  
28, 31, 32, 34, 36, 37, 38,  
39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 51, 52,  
61, 70, 71, 77, 85, 89, 91,  
93, 94, 95, 100, 107, 115,  
116, 119, 120, 123, 136,  
141, 148, 149, 152, 153,  
155, 161, 176, 177, 182,  
197, 198, 199, 200, 201,  
202, 205, 212, 214, 215,  
220  
Dreams iv, 7, 8, 10, 14, 20, 24,  
26, 28, 34, 36, 37, 39, 51,  
56, 61, 64, 70, 71, 91, 92,  
93, 111, 116, 117, 120, 121,  
139, 144, 148, 149, 184,  
199, 212  
Dressed .39, 40, 104, 155, 162  
Driver ..... 95, 110  
Dumb ..... 164  
Duty..... 22, 36, 37, 42, 66, 75,  
131, 220  
DVD(s) ..... 3

## E

Earth ... i, 2, 13, 16, 18, 19, 23,  
24, 26, 27, 28, 33, 35, 36,  
39, 41, 42, 43, 45, 47, 51,  
52, 56, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65,  
66, 68, 79, 90, 91, 92, 96,  
97, 101, 105, 109, 112, 113,  
114, 115, 117, 118, 124,  
125, 127, 129, 130, 135,  
138, 143, 144, 147, 154,  
158, 161, 162, 163, 171,  
176, 177, 178, 180, 182,  
184, 186, 187, 191, 192,  
193, 194, 200, 202, 203,  
204, 206, 207, 211, 215,  
216, 217, 218, 221

Earthquake(s). 65, 91, 92, 144, 145  
 East ..... 111, 160  
 Ed Reid ..... 6, 7, 10, 15  
 Elder(s). 73, 77, 80, 82, 83, 84, 130, 185, 212, 213, 214  
 Elderly ..... 1, 77  
 Elijah .... 13, 23, 43, 55, 56, 67, 82, 165, 182, 183, 198, 203  
 Ellen White(s)..... iii, iv, 5, 9, 10, 13, 19, 37, 41, 57, 63, 66, 67, 69, 86, 87, 89, 90, 102, 107, 118, 135, 149, 168, 169, 177, 180, 186, 194, 198, 200, 208  
 Emmanuel ..... 25, 104  
 Enemy .... 35, 50, 76, 121, 124, 168, 173, 174, 215  
 Ernie iv, 1, 7, 8, 15, 16, 18, 19, 22, 24, 38, 44, 45, 53, 70, 95, 100, 107, 123, 136, 153, 186, 205  
 Error ..... 8, 22, 48, 56, 87, 104, 108, 139, 173, 185, 211  
 Eternity . 48, 61, 102, 105, 135, 143, 194, 195, 220  
 Eve ..... 56, 157, 203  
 Evidence .. 121, 145, 169, 181, 182, 184, 185, 187, 188, 195  
 Evil .. i, ii, 7, 14, 17, 27, 55, 65, 73, 76, 78, 83, 96, 97, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 116, 120, 121, 123, 139, 157, 160, 161, 164, 168, 171, 172, 174, 181, 197, 205, 207  
 Exalted ..... 31, 72, 131, 215  
 Exodus ..... 72, 127  
 Eyes . ii, 23, 40, 44, 49, 53, 54, 65, 66, 68, 71, 78, 79, 91,

100, 103, 104, 118, 126, 128, 159, 163, 166, 172, 188, 194, 203, 209, 216, 218, 219, 220, 221

## F

Faith . 3, 13, 16, 17, 33, 34, 36, 49, 50, 55, 56, 61, 63, 65, 66, 67, 68, 72, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84, 85, 89, 91, 93, 104, 119, 126, 127, 131, 132, 133, 134, 140, 151, 160, 170, 173, 175, 182, 183, 188, 189, 190, 195, 196, 207, 212, 213, 220  
 Faithful .... ii, 3, 20, 23, 24, 26, 31, 43, 47, 60, 62, 63, 68, 74, 80, 92, 103, 104, 105, 112, 125, 126, 130, 131, 139, 185, 195, 197, 201, 205, 207, 218, 219, 221  
 Fake ..... 53  
 Fall .... 1, 3, 10, 22, 28, 31, 32, 34, 36, 38, 40, 46, 59, 78, 87, 92, 94, 100, 113, 120, 134, 139, 141, 158, 159, 167, 172, 187, 194  
 Family ..... 19, 20, 30, 83, 114, 157, 158, 163, 176, 180, 197  
 Fashion ..... 73  
 Father..... 2, 6, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14, 17, 19, 22, 23, 24, 27, 29, 30, 33, 35, 37, 40, 41, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 51, 52, 54, 55, 60, 64, 65, 68, 71, 72, 74, 77, 78, 80, 81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 102, 104, 105, 110, 111, 112, 116, 117, 121, 124,

- 125, 126, 128, 130, 131,  
 139, 142, 144, 145, 153,  
 167, 170, 190, 199, 204,  
 206, 207, 208, 209, 210,  
 213, 215, 216, 217, 218,  
 219  
 Fear.. 14, 58, 63, 93, 104, 113,  
 123, 155, 160, 169, 180  
 Feast ..... 8  
 Feast days..... 8  
 Feeling ..... 47, 147, 148, 219  
 Field .... 67, 123, 124, 175, 184  
 Filled... 74, 78, 81, 89, 99, 109,  
 113, 119, 144, 160, 171  
 Finish..... 14, 61, 137  
 Finished..... 70, 100, 141, 142,  
 147, 148, 149, 150, 169,  
 185  
 Fire . 10, 12, 28, 112, 113, 114,  
 127, 140, 145, 162, 166,  
 167, 170, 172, 175, 176,  
 177, 178, 181, 185, 188  
 Fireball(s) ..... 66, 92, 140, 145,  
 146  
 Fish ..... 103  
 Flame(s) ..... 158  
 Flesh ..... 110, 113, 158  
 Flood ..... 85, 104, 113  
 Flour ..... 141  
 Flower ..... 124  
 Flowers..... 22, 38, 43, 57, 103,  
 123, 124, 125, 127, 202  
 Fly ..... 88, 92  
 Flying..... 45, 114, 171, 202  
 Food(s)..... 45, 67, 73, 79, 90,  
 197, 199, 202, 204, 215,  
 216  
 Forehead..... 49, 142, 143  
 Forgive ..... 96, 97  
 Forgiveness . 6, 10, 14, 22, 52,  
 56, 57, 65, 71, 78, 97, 139,  
 146, 182, 187, 211, 218  
 Frantically..... 48  
 Freedom..... 15, 54, 131  
 Friend(s)..... 7, 82, 83, 98, 126,  
 141, 212  
 Fruit(s)..... iii, 16, 102, 107, 126,  
 133, 134, 199, 200, 204,  
 206  
 Fuel ..... 95  
 Furnace ..... 12, 130  
  
**G**  
 Gabriel ..... 17, 154  
 Galaxy ..... 93  
 Garden(s). 33, 39, 40, 61, 123,  
 157, 196  
 Garment ..... 85, 136  
 Gas ..... 92, 159  
 Gasoline..... 95  
 Gate ..... 6, 16, 77, 208  
 Gethsemane ..... 17  
 Glow ..... 147  
 Glowing ..... 100  
 God ..i, ii, iii, iv, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6,  
 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14,  
 16, 17, 18, 20, 22, 24, 25,  
 26, 27, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33,  
 34, 35, 36, 39, 40, 41, 43,  
 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 50, 51,  
 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 60, 61,  
 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68,  
 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 78,  
 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85,  
 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92,  
 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 101,  
 102, 104, 105, 107, 109,  
 110, 111, 113, 114, 115,  
 117, 118, 119, 120, 121,  
 123, 124, 125, 126, 127,
-

128, 129, 130, 131, 132,  
133, 134, 135, 137, 139,  
141, 142, 143, 144, 145,  
147, 148, 150, 151, 154,  
155, 156, 157, 158, 160,  
161, 162, 163, 164, 165,  
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,  
171, 172, 173, 174, 175,  
176, 177, 178, 179, 180,  
181, 182, 183, 184, 185,  
186, 187, 188, 189, 190,  
191, 193, 194, 195, 196,  
197, 198, 199, 200, 201,  
202, 205, 206, 207, 208,  
209, 210, 211, 212, 213,  
215, 216, 218, 220  
Godhead .....98  
Gold.. 1, 16, 34, 43, 51, 55, 59,  
119, 125, 151, 181, 182,  
188, 195, 202, 203  
Goodbye.....209  
Grace .....50, 79, 80, 114, 125,  
131, 132, 135, 167, 205,  
209  
Grain .....1, 13, 40, 142  
Gray .....77  
*Great Controversy, The* 27, 75,  
110, 189  
Green ...i, 23, 43, 59, 103, 124,  
155, 156, 157  
Guard .....115, 118, 151, 191,  
212, 218  
Guardian ..107, 108, 110, 111,  
118, 202  
Guide. iv, 20, 66, 72, 107, 110,  
118, 138, 195

## H

Hair.....39, 48, 70, 146, 155  
Hands....29, 30, 46, 59, 61, 67,  
68, 71, 78, 81, 82, 84, 88,

94, 111, 113, 124, 127, 136,  
142, 164, 167, 192, 197,  
201, 207, 208, 209, 210,  
213, 216, 220  
Harmony ..... 109, 123, 136  
Hate ..... 127, 196  
Heart(s) ... iii, iv, 16, 25, 27, 32,  
43, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50, 52,  
53, 56, 60, 66, 71, 78, 79,  
90, 94, 95, 98, 99, 104, 105,  
119, 121, 125, 128, 131,  
137, 140, 142, 143, 147,  
164, 167, 170, 171, 182,  
184, 185, 189, 190, 195,  
197, 206, 210, 211, 214,  
215, 216, 217  
Heaven.. i, 4, 8, 16, 22, 23, 24,  
26, 43, 49, 53, 55, 60, 61,  
62, 67, 68, 72, 74, 79, 80,  
89, 91, 96, 97, 99, 104, 105,  
109, 110, 112, 113, 114,  
116, 117, 118, 119, 121,  
127, 129, 130, 134, 135,  
139, 142, 143, 144, 148,  
150, 151, 155, 159, 162,  
166, 168, 169, 172, 175,  
177, 178, 180, 182, 183,  
194, 197, 199, 200, 204,  
206, 208, 209, 215, 216,  
219, 221  
Heavenly .... 1, 6, 9, 13, 14, 22,  
23, 24, 25, 27, 29, 30, 37,  
43, 44, 45, 46, 50, 54, 60,  
64, 65, 66, 67, 77, 78, 85,  
88, 91, 93, 95, 96, 99, 101,  
104, 111, 112, 114, 116,  
117, 118, 119, 121, 123,  
125, 138, 143, 145, 153,  
158, 165, 169, 170, 181,  
191, 202, 204, 205, 206,  
209, 216, 217, 218

- Help...2, 15, 38, 40, 41, 52, 59,  
 68, 78, 79, 81, 82, 96, 104,  
 120, 131, 133, 148, 149,  
 154, 186, 206, 210  
 Herald... iii, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8,  
 9, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 20,  
 23, 26, 42, 43, 50, 51, 52,  
 59, 62, 71, 72, 74, 78, 81,  
 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91,  
 92, 93, 95, 99, 104, 111,  
 112, 113, 114, 115, 116,  
 117, 118, 119, 121, 126,  
 136, 137, 139, 140, 142,  
 144, 145, 146, 150, 151,  
 152, 153, 154, 157, 159,  
 160, 161, 162, 163, 169,  
 170, 171, 173, 175, 176,  
 177, 178, 179, 180, 181,  
 188, 189, 190, 191, 194,  
 195, 198, 199, 201, 203,  
 210, 212, 213, 215, 216,  
 218, 220, 221  
 History...i, iii, 2, 28, 52, 54, 56,  
 62, 91, 191, 204  
 Holy...5, 18, 27, 30, 31, 42, 78,  
 79, 83, 97, 98, 113, 117,  
 118, 128, 135, 138, 140,  
 142, 151, 187, 189, 191,  
 193, 194, 195, 197, 207,  
 216  
 Holy City...161, 163, 169, 171,  
 203, 204, 219  
 Holy Spirit... iv, 5, 6, 9, 12, 13,  
 14, 18, 25, 28, 29, 30, 32,  
 34, 41, 47, 48, 50, 64, 65,  
 68, 74, 78, 83, 89, 91, 92,  
 93, 94, 98, 99, 112, 117,  
 118, 120, 134, 141, 142,  
 146, 150, 151, 170, 174,  
 177, 178, 184, 189, 191,  
 195, 200, 206, 207, 211,  
 213  
 Home(s)...9, 20, 28, 30, 31, 43,  
 47, 49, 61, 64, 65, 66, 68,  
 77, 90, 112, 135, 147, 148,  
 149, 181, 190, 195, 211  
 Hope .....20, 74, 79, 101, 134,  
 211, 217  
 Horse(s) ..... 153, 186  
 Hospital ..... 175, 211  
 House .... ii, 32, 33, 45, 46, 48,  
 49, 74, 128, 162, 163, 164,  
 165, 171, 172, 174, 178,  
 180, 196, 209, 211  
 Houses...62, 66, 90, 168, 171,  
 172, 176, 177, 196  
 Hugs.....24, 69, 100  
 Humans..... 112  
 Hymn(s) ..... 39, 46, 73, 77, 78,  
 136, 137, 140, 210, 218  
 Hymnal(s)..... 73  
 /  
 ID ..... 195  
 Important...3, 4, 17, 25, 28, 42,  
 67, 93, 115, 116, 117, 119,  
 139, 175, 192, 211, 220  
 Individual.... 12, 20, 40, 57, 65,  
 66, 73, 82, 87, 97, 100, 107,  
 108, 110, 111, 123, 124,  
 125, 127, 134, 138, 139,  
 144, 187, 192, 198, 205,  
 210, 216, 218  
 J  
 Jesus...iii, iv, 9, 10, 11, 13, 15,  
 17, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28,  
 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36,  
 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43,  
 44, 46, 48, 49, 50, 51, 57,  
 58, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66,

- 67, 68, 69, 72, 75, 77, 78,  
79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85,  
87, 89, 91, 92, 93, 96, 97,  
98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103,  
104, 105, 106, 111, 112,  
115, 116, 117, 118, 119,  
121, 123, 124, 125, 126,  
127, 129, 131, 135, 137,  
138, 140, 141, 147, 148,  
149, 154, 155, 157, 158,  
159, 160, 161, 172, 178,  
181, 182, 183, 184, 186,  
187, 188, 190, 192, 195,  
196, 197, 199, 200, 201,  
202, 203, 204, 205, 206,  
207, 208, 209, 210, 211,  
212, 213, 215, 216, 217,  
218, 219, 220, 221
- Jewel(s).....59, 94, 201, 203
- Job .....34, 71, 114, 132
- Joel.....20, 120
- Journey .....49, 138
- Judge ...52, 56, 57, 89, 91, 94,  
143, 167, 209
- Judgement(s) . ii, 1, 11, 12, 13,  
14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 27,  
28, 48, 51, 53, 55, 56, 74,  
113, 126, 133, 158, 160,  
163, 164, 165, 170, 171,  
174, 178, 180, 183, 184,  
185, 186, 187, 197, 207,  
209, 219
- June .... iii, 1, 2, 9, 10, 14, 110,  
123, 178
- K
- Key(s).....23, 50, 91, 105, 116,  
186
- King ..... ii, 50, 51, 53, 74, 112,  
117, 118, 119, 122, 138,  
149, 172, 219
- Kings ..76, 112, 117, 118, 119,  
122, 138, 169, 183
- Kneel .... 23, 46, 73, 77, 78, 80,  
83, 92, 97, 165, 213, 215
- L
- Laid to rest . 23, 36, 51, 62, 63,  
65, 85, 90, 91, 104
- Latter Rain ..... 134
- Laugh ..... 24, 29, 46, 147, 148,  
201, 209
- Laura Lee Jones ..... 8, 11, 18
- Law(s) 11, 13, 35, 72, 93, 104,  
113, 120, 125, 127, 132,  
133, 140, 145, 146, 166,  
167, 174, 175, 183, 190,  
191, 195, 196, 212, 215
- Leaves . 16, 22, 23, 26, 43, 95,  
123, 202, 209, 210
- Lie 53, 54, 156, 157, 158, 166,  
187
- Lied ... 11, 14, 53, 56, 150, 182
- Light .... i, 9, 10, 11, 14, 26, 50,  
52, 53, 58, 61, 62, 65, 81,  
103, 107, 110, 112, 119,  
120, 129, 136, 143, 156,  
159, 160, 164, 168, 169,  
172, 175, 177, 178, 181,  
185, 190, 193, 196, 199,  
201, 203, 207, 211, 215,  
216
- Lights ... 9, 14, 50, 56, 95, 146,  
209
- Lips ..... 17, 35, 52, 56, 79, 98,  
104, 105, 117, 151, 174,  
183, 192, 206
- Liquid 13, 27, 36, 92, 145, 161,  
162, 171, 172
- Lord .... i, ii, iv, 6, 9, 12, 13, 14,  
15, 16, 25, 30, 34, 35, 36,  
41, 42, 50, 51, 52, 57, 58,

- 60, 62, 64, 66, 67, 74, 76,  
79, 81, 84, 87, 98, 105, 116,  
117, 118, 121, 122, 123,  
125, 127, 128, 130, 131,  
132, 134, 137, 139, 143,  
151, 152, 156, 157, 159,  
161, 163, 164, 165, 166,  
167, 168, 169, 170, 171,  
172, 174, 175, 178, 180,  
182, 183, 184, 185, 190,  
193, 194, 198, 200, 204,  
214, 216, 219, 220, 221
- Love(s) ....2, 11, 18, 23, 31, 39,  
44, 45, 50, 58, 63, 65, 66,  
74, 85, 93, 103, 108, 112,  
113, 114, 119, 122, 125,  
127, 128, 129, 131, 132,  
133, 136, 137, 139, 141,  
155, 157, 160, 166, 196,  
203, 216, 218, 219, 220,  
221
- Lucifer .....17, 52, 159
- M*
- Mansions ..... 60, 135
- Map(s) .....153, 154
- Mark .1, 51, 65, 163, 164, 165,  
166, 169, 190, 195, 197
- Master 35, 41, 50, 51, 91, 101,  
116, 206, 207, 215, 216,  
221
- Meat .....32
- Men .... i, ii, iii, 4, 9, 10, 11, 14,  
16, 31, 35, 41, 42, 52, 60,  
63, 74, 76, 77, 79, 82, 83,  
88, 100, 114, 115, 118, 119,  
121, 126, 129, 130, 143,  
144, 145, 157, 163, 164,  
165, 166, 167, 168, 169,  
174, 175, 178, 180, 183,  
184, 185, 191, 192, 193,  
198, 204, 207, 211, 212
- Mercy seat ..... 193
- Message(s) ..i, iv, 1, 3, 4, 5, 6,  
8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17,  
18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 26, 27,  
28, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 39,  
42, 43, 49, 50, 51, 52, 57,  
61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68, 70,  
71, 73, 74, 78, 79, 82, 86,  
89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 101, 105,  
115, 119, 121, 142, 143,  
145, 146, 148, 149, 150,  
151, 152, 153, 154, 155,  
157, 158, 165, 177, 180,  
181, 182, 183, 184, 186,  
187, 188, 189, 195, 198,  
218, 221
- Messenger(s) i, ii, iii, iv, 1, 4, 5,  
6, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15,  
16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23,  
24, 26, 27, 36, 43, 48, 63,  
65, 94, 118, 119, 121, 153,  
154, 158, 163, 164, 165,  
174, 182, 183, 184
- Michael..... 109, 116
- Middle ..... 1, 186, 203
- Miles..... 195
- Military.....209, 210, 211
- Minister(s) ....2, 11, 16, 68, 76,  
79, 81, 86, 101, 152, 168
- Miracle(s) .32, 81, 83, 84, 164,  
212, 213, 217
- Mirror(s) .....49, 95, 181, 188
- Money ..33, 35, 46, 59, 62, 87,  
90, 95, 97, 186
- Month .....2, 9
- Moon ..... 136, 186
- Morality ..... 108
- Mountain 6, 36, 56, 57, 59, 66,  
156, 162



Mouth iii, 47, 87, 130, 174, 187  
 Movie..... 147  
 Music.... 2, 4, 5, 30, 31, 46, 73,  
 217, 218

## N

Nail ..... 61, 146  
 Name.. 1, 6, 12, 17, 24, 25, 30,  
 31, 40, 42, 43, 44, 50, 57,  
 66, 68, 70, 73, 75, 78, 79,  
 81, 83, 85, 86, 87, 90, 95,  
 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102,  
 104, 105, 111, 116, 117,  
 119, 121, 124, 128, 130,  
 138, 142, 153, 154, 158,  
 165, 179, 181, 182, 184,  
 189, 190, 192, 195, 197,  
 198, 202, 203, 204, 205,  
 206, 210, 211, 212, 215,  
 216, 217, 219, 221  
 Narrow..... 6, 59, 211  
 Natural..... 75  
 New Earth ..... 26  
 New Erath ..... 37, 97, 112  
 New Jerusalem . 142, 198, 204  
 Noah ..... i, ii, iii, 54, 104, 113,  
 143, 167, 203  
 Noonday ..... 137  
 North ..... ii  
 Nuts ..... 202

## O

Obstacle(s)..... 155, 209  
 Ocean(s) ..... 45, 63, 181, 187  
 Odor ..... 162  
 Oil(s)..... 50  
 Opposition .... 3, 131, 170, 185,  
 189, 190, 196  
 Ordained . 68, 73, 81, 143, 157

## P

Page..... 2, 148, 222  
 Pain 12, 80, 84, 117, 129, 210,  
 214, 216  
 Painting ..... 33  
 Parents..... 10, 11, 24, 51, 76,  
 132, 207  
 Passengers ..... 88  
 Pastor(s) .... 13, 32, 61, 64, 70,  
 71, 73, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80,  
 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 94,  
 121, 152, 157, 177, 179,  
 181, 212, 213, 214, 215  
 Path.. 9, 18, 22, 23, 24, 27, 33,  
 36, 38, 40, 42, 43, 59, 66,  
 72, 92, 97, 101, 108, 124,  
 155, 160, 162, 172, 176,  
 177, 205, 207, 208, 209,  
 215, 218  
 Patience . 12, 53, 55, 132, 134,  
 145, 209, 219  
 Peaceful ..... 24  
 Perfect.. 13, 50, 109, 124, 136,  
 137, 165, 191, 202, 219  
 Perfection..... 107, 123  
 Pet..... 26, 103  
 Photo(s) ..... 146, 189  
 Picture(s)..... 9, 119, 148  
 Pillar(s).... 1, 48, 136, 163, 173  
 Pioneers..... 139  
 Planet..... 45, 107, 199, 200  
 Planet(s). 23, 45, 93, 107, 111,  
 162, 199, 200  
 Platform.. 1, 30, 46, 77, 78, 80,  
 81, 82, 84, 179, 213, 215  
 Pole ..... 192  
 Possessions ..... 35, 66, 133  
 Pour ..... 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 36,  
 161, 162, 167, 172, 173,  
 175, 176, 178  
 Poverty..... 35, 75, 114

- Practice .....20, 30, 75, 92, 169
- Pray 20, 33, 49, 65, 80, 95, 96,  
97, 98, 99, 111, 117, 184,  
207, 208, 211
- Prayer(s) iv, 17, 20, 22, 31, 33,  
46, 65, 71, 73, 77, 78, 79,  
95, 96, 98, 99, 111, 116,  
121, 124, 125, 131, 138,  
142, 144, 145, 201, 206,  
207, 208, 209, 211, 212,  
216, 217, 218
- Precious .....1, 3, 50, 59, 101,  
102, 104, 138, 139
- Prepare iv, 2, 3, 4, 5, 9, 10, 12,  
19, 22, 23, 27, 51, 60, 63,  
64, 67, 77, 86, 90, 91, 93,  
119, 121, 142, 143, 152,  
153, 155, 182, 183, 200
- Pride ..... 19, 28, 56, 92, 184
- Prison ..... 194, 197, 215
- Private 19, 65, 73, 98, 119, 147
- Proclaim ..... 68, 78, 121, 150,  
183, 195, 206, 215, 217,  
221
- Professor ..... 49, 176
- Prominent ..... 25
- Proof ..... 28, 53, 121, 144, 145,  
182, 188
- Prophet(s) .. i, ii, iii, iv, 6, 7, 11,  
17, 22, 32, 37, 41, 45, 47,  
53, 54, 55, 57, 62, 63, 66,  
69, 89, 90, 102, 118, 135,  
144, 145, 169, 180, 182,  
183, 198
- Prostrate ..... 138, 159
- Protection ... 83, 91, 93, 95, 96,  
110, 111, 115, 121, 157,  
166, 209, 210, 213
- Purchased ..... 142
- Pure .. 5, 11, 59, 107, 130, 134,  
136, 143, 154, 161, 172,  
179, 181, 187, 188, 191,  
203
- Purple ..... 193
- Q**
- Question ..... 1, 2, 7, 12, 16, 19,  
24, 26, 37, 85, 117, 121,  
140, 148, 179, 212
- R**
- Rapidly ..... 62, 76, 162
- Read . iv, 1, 4, 7, 8, 14, 16, 18,  
21, 33, 38, 51, 67, 70, 71,  
114, 135, 147, 148, 149,  
166, 181, 193, 211
- Reading .... 7, 31, 71, 107, 114,  
147, 148, 149, 207
- Rebellion ..... 185
- Red . 38, 40, 89, 127, 158, 159
- Redeemed 9, 43, 60, 112, 130,  
139, 199, 200, 204, 219
- Reform ..... 19
- Reformation ..... 11, 173
- Refused ..... 39, 54, 169, 216
- Remnant ... iv, 5, 9, 13, 14, 22,  
67, 101, 115, 142, 172, 173,  
190
- Remorse 51, 66, 69, 168, 174,  
176, 187
- Repent . i, ii, 3, 4, 6, 10, 12, 14,  
15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22,  
27, 28, 31, 40, 51, 72, 74,  
91, 142, 158, 165, 169, 183,  
184, 186, 187, 206, 207,  
218
- Repentance .. ii, 14, 25, 28, 36,  
42, 52, 61, 113, 125, 182,  
190
- Reproof ..... 48
- Resurrection ..... 10, 13, 23, 27,  
28, 32, 135

Revelation ....7, 26, 48, 53, 72,  
74, 102, 109, 112, 115, 124,  
129, 142, 197  
Rich ..10, 59, 60, 84, 123, 210,  
214, 218  
Riches .....60, 107  
Righteous .. iii, 30, 67, 99, 112,  
132, 180  
Righteousness ....i, 10, 50, 72,  
74, 89, 93, 123, 124, 125,  
127, 130, 131, 187, 192,  
206, 220  
River(s)..... 124  
Road(s) ..49, 85, 95, 100, 110,  
177, 195, 210  
Robe(s) .....29, 53, 72, 85, 93,  
103, 104, 105, 125, 155,  
156, 192, 201, 202, 219,  
220  
Rock ..... 17, 55, 186, 192, 217  
Rolls ..... 153  
Ron Wyatt ..... 192  
Room..6, 73, 77, 95, 100, 101,  
108, 111, 139, 140, 141,  
144, 145, 153, 154, 161,  
204, 206  
Run.....48, 155, 175, 186, 210  
S  
Sabbath 15, 18, 31, 33, 43, 44,  
45, 46, 48, 51, 57, 73, 95,  
128, 149, 150, 173, 177,  
179, 181, 189, 194, 195,  
197, 199, 200  
Salvation ..11, 42, 53, 79, 125,  
126, 127, 129, 139, 140,  
143, 150, 160, 169, 179,  
209, 220  
Sanctified .....3, 189  
Sanctuary .... ii, 10, 45, 46, 73,  
79, 82, 163, 164, 173, 179

Sang..... 210  
Satan 5, 6, 7, 8, 12, 17, 19, 27,  
28, 31, 32, 35, 42, 46, 49,  
50, 51, 65, 68, 74, 76, 83,  
92, 94, 97, 101, 104, 109,  
110, 111, 112, 113, 114,  
115, 119, 124, 139, 142,  
146, 147, 148, 150, 151,  
154, 155, 170, 174, 178,  
179, 182, 184, 185, 195,  
198, 207, 212, 215  
Saturday..... 149, 195  
Savior iv, 23, 84, 89, 118, 119,  
137, 138, 206, 214, 215,  
216, 217, 218, 221  
Saviour...42, 60, 84, 101, 118,  
119, 131, 160, 169, 214,  
220  
Scene... 15, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31,  
32, 33, 39, 73, 77, 93, 145,  
147, 187, 194, 207  
Screen... 11, 46, 116, 141, 189  
Scripture(s) ..... 50, 157, 198  
Scroll(s)..... 116, 186  
Self.....iii, 25, 67, 72, 114, 129,  
132, 143, 184  
Self-love ..... 50  
Seraphim..... 78  
Servant..... 25, 54, 62, 104  
Service .29, 30, 31, 33, 50, 51,  
70, 72, 73, 77, 82, 85, 87,  
126, 147, 177, 184, 185,  
208, 212  
Seven .....28, 143, 155, 158  
Seventh-day..... 128, 149, 194,  
216  
Seventh-day Adventist(s). 1, 2,  
3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 12, 13, 20, 28,  
29, 31, 45, 64, 69, 70, 73,  
75, 82, 83, 86, 87, 93, 120,  
139, 140, 142, 146, 150,

- 157, 159, 165, 166, 168,  
173, 175, 176, 177, 178,  
179, 181, 189, 190, 191,  
194, 195, 197, 198, 201,  
212  
Shaking ..... 121, 186, 191, 194  
Sheep. 13, 32, 46, 72, 77, 100,  
136, 143, 151, 155, 156,  
168, 170, 181  
Shelf ..... 2  
Shepherd(s) 11, 14, 70, 71, 77,  
86, 118, 119, 136, 155, 168,  
170, 181  
Shoes ..... 38, 59, 95, 102, 140  
Sifting ..... 142, 191, 194  
Silver ..... 59, 125, 195  
Sin(s) .... i, 6, 8, 11, 19, 20, 22,  
23, 33, 51, 53, 54, 56, 57,  
65, 70, 72, 78, 80, 92, 97,  
101, 109, 112, 113, 114,  
117, 118, 121, 124, 125,  
130, 132, 138, 140, 157,  
160, 164, 165, 166, 167,  
170, 171, 178, 187, 193,  
202, 204, 214  
Singing . 22, 23, 26, 29, 43, 46,  
57, 58, 59, 78, 82, 101, 136,  
137, 138, 156, 179, 205,  
207, 209, 211, 215, 216,  
218, 221  
Sinner. 11, 55, 71, 80, 97, 125,  
166, 220  
Sky ..... 9, 34, 59, 66, 96, 102,  
103, 105, 116, 123, 136,  
137, 153, 158, 181, 186,  
187, 188, 221  
Sleep 2, 63, 85, 104, 111, 113,  
194, 208  
Small .... 1, 5, 9, 13, 18, 22, 31,  
33, 38, 46, 49, 56, 61, 71,  
93, 100, 103, 141, 155, 176,  
181, 190, 194, 195, 208,  
210  
Smashed ..... 39  
Smile 24, 32, 58, 71, 100, 136,  
202  
Sodom ..... 162, 163, 166  
Soft i, 32, 53, 54, 76, 102, 150,  
161  
Soldier ..... 120, 121, 192, 210,  
212  
Solemn ... 29, 49, 79, 143, 179,  
217  
Son ..... iii, 9, 12, 25, 26, 49, 53,  
54, 57, 80, 84, 85, 98, 109,  
112, 128, 137, 139, 160,  
172, 185, 194, 196, 205,  
206, 207, 208, 209, 211,  
213, 214, 216, 220  
Son of Man ..... 137  
Speed ..... 45, 153, 191  
Spirit .. i, ii, iii, iv, 6, 7, 8, 14, 15,  
16, 17, 18, 19, 28, 29, 32,  
39, 47, 56, 61, 65, 68, 69,  
78, 87, 94, 100, 114, 117,  
120, 121, 125, 130, 133,  
142, 144, 148, 149, 150,  
151, 160, 165, 171, 176,  
178, 179, 183, 185, 190,  
195, 198, 206  
Spirit of Prophecy ... i, ii, 6, 7, 8,  
14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 28,  
29, 32, 39, 56, 61, 69, 117,  
121, 148, 149, 150, 176,  
179, 190, 195  
Spiritualism 6, 12, 29, 76, 120,  
158, 165  
Spoken ... 9, 44, 46, 52, 54, 56,  
64, 70, 76, 78, 93, 94, 95,  
98, 99, 105, 116, 117, 118,  
121, 125, 126, 139, 143,  
149, 153, 154, 161, 177,

178, 179, 184, 217, 219,  
221  
Sport(s) ..... 107, 108  
Square.....48  
Staff..... 123, 155, 200  
Star..... 10, 118, 201  
Stars..9, 10, 92, 153, 201, 220  
Step 56, 59, 64, 66, 73, 89, 93,  
108, 125, 156, 160  
Steve Wohlberg.....7, 11, 17  
Stone(s)..25, 57, 94, 141, 193,  
215  
Store.....60, 68  
Storehouse ..... 11, 33, 77, 151,  
176  
Streaks .....96  
Stream(s) .....56, 73, 102, 103,  
105, 106, 155, 159, 161,  
194  
Streets.....43, 51, 55, 182  
Studies .....9, 39, 42, 77  
Study..4, 14, 87, 96, 131, 139,  
149  
Submit.....131, 132, 157  
Sun.....3, 137, 159, 168  
Sunday ..... 140, 145, 146, 149,  
158, 189, 191, 195, 197,  
216  
Support...8, 15, 17, 34, 35, 57,  
64, 70, 102, 124, 176, 184  
Survive ..... 121, 178  
Swim ..... 103  
Symbol ..... 85, 154  
Symbolic.....85, 93, 139, 154,  
199, 219  
Symbolize..... 129

## T

Table(s) ..46, 53, 67, 139, 141,  
144, 147, 153, 154, 200,  
201, 202, 203, 204  
Tablet(s)..... 193, 215  
Talent ..... 19, 63  
Taught..36, 47, 52, 66, 68, 81,  
82, 91, 134, 164, 174, 200,  
215  
Teach . 1, 8, 36, 37, 61, 66, 67,  
68, 69, 72, 77, 81, 84, 96,  
98, 100, 113, 152, 166, 173,  
187, 195, 198, 214  
Tears.. ii, 23, 44, 71, 148, 159,  
188, 207, 217  
Television . 107, 146, 189, 191,  
194  
Temple .....46, 134, 151, 171,  
180, 192, 196  
Test .. 1, 2, 3, 9, 31, 32, 66, 70,  
115, 121, 125, 129, 192  
*Testimonies to Ministers* .... 52,  
68, 127, 166, 175, 179  
Testimony ..... 115, 120  
Those who are they .... 13, 129  
Thousands . i, 62, 94, 128, 143  
Three 1, 24, 37, 48, 54, 55, 77,  
81, 89, 154, 162, 193, 194,  
210, 211  
Throne 6, 8, 10, 12, 19, 26, 31,  
43, 51, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64,  
68, 71, 78, 80, 84, 92, 95,  
98, 112, 121, 130, 150, 151,  
153, 154, 168, 178, 187,  
209, 213, 219  
Thunder..... 130  
Ticket(s) ..... 33  
Time of trouble . 36, 66, 67, 91,  
134  
Tithe .... 6, 7, 8, 15, 17, 33, 77,  
87, 179, 186, 198  
Tomb..... 199  
Tongue ..... 216  
Tradition(s)..... 11, 18  
Train..... 30, 88, 89, 154

Translucent ..... 103  
 Travel ..... 61, 63, 67, 93, 111,  
     112, 119, 151, 195, 199  
 Tree(s) 16, 22, 31, 43, 85, 101,  
     102, 113, 123, 147, 157,  
     174, 204, 206  
 Tribulation ..... 72, 79, 126  
 Tribute ..... 137, 208, 210  
 Trip ..... 150, 199  
 Truck(s) ..... 95  
 Trumpet(s) .. 30, 153, 154, 155,  
     158, 164, 165  
 Truth .... iv, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11,  
     16, 18, 19, 21, 24, 25, 26,  
     27, 29, 36, 42, 43, 44, 48,  
     49, 50, 52, 62, 66, 68, 75,  
     79, 86, 88, 94, 102, 104,  
     113, 121, 125, 129, 131,  
     135, 141, 150, 155, 160,  
     169, 170, 171, 173, 178,  
     179, 182, 183, 184, 187,  
     189, 195, 196, 198, 211  
 Twelve ..... 85, 171

## U

Understand . 1, 5, 6, 13, 14, 20,  
     23, 24, 26, 38, 39, 40, 41,  
     52, 60, 86, 89, 90, 92, 93,  
     95, 96, 100, 105, 112, 121,  
     138, 139, 144, 146, 147,  
     148, 150, 154, 155, 156,  
     162, 170, 172, 177, 189,  
     198, 199, 202, 210  
 United States. 45, 91, 191, 192  
 Universe . 3, 20, 23, 37, 77, 92,  
     94, 105, 112, 114, 117, 178,  
     192, 195, 197, 199, 200,  
     209

## V

Valley(s) ..... 83, 123, 124, 156,  
     194, 212, 221  
 Vance Ferrell ..... 7, 11, 18  
 Vehicle ..... 210  
 Vessel(s) ..... 50, 142  
 Virgin ..... 25  
 Voice ... iv, 1, 8, 18, 22, 23, 34,  
     44, 48, 50, 53, 54, 55, 56,  
     63, 64, 78, 82, 84, 89, 91,  
     99, 101, 116, 120, 121, 130,  
     136, 144, 150, 157, 161,  
     163, 164, 165, 192, 202,  
     206, 207, 208, 210, 214,  
     215, 217, 218

## W

Watched ..... 82, 161  
 Water i, 55, 56, 67, 71, 73, 79,  
     85, 86, 91, 102, 103, 105,  
     127, 157, 159, 161, 181,  
     187, 188, 215, 216  
 Waterfall(s) ..... 56, 85, 161  
 Wave(s) ..... 29, 46, 96, 186  
 Wavy ..... 155  
 Wear .... 1, 2, 32, 39, 103, 124,  
     125, 127, 129, 146, 167,  
     201, 217, 220  
 West ..... 47, 111, 159, 168  
 White 1, 29, 32, 39, 40, 44, 45,  
     53, 59, 72, 73, 82, 93, 94,  
     100, 102, 103, 116, 124,  
     140, 146, 153, 155, 156,  
     163, 172, 180, 181, 186,  
     188, 193, 194, 202  
 Wicked ..... i, 158, 180, 185  
 Woman ... 8, 18, 57, 80, 81, 82,  
     85, 90, 115, 143, 158, 186,  
     194

Women.....2, 8, 10, 14, 19, 48,  
63, 88, 100, 130, 143, 157,  
162, 163, 164, 169

Wood.....38

Word(s) ii, iv, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8,  
9, 10, 16, 19, 20, 25, 26, 32,  
35, 41, 42, 46, 47, 48, 49,  
56, 58, 60, 63, 64, 65, 66,  
67, 68, 69, 71, 77, 78, 79,  
80, 81, 87, 88, 89, 91, 93,  
94, 96, 97, 102, 104, 105,  
111, 112, 115, 116, 117,  
118, 119, 120, 121, 123,  
124, 125, 131, 133, 134,  
136, 137, 140, 141, 143,  
144, 147, 151, 156, 158,  
160, 163, 164, 169, 170,  
174, 175, 178, 179, 181,  
185, 187, 188, 197, 198,  
199, 203, 205, 207, 208,  
210, 211, 212, 217, 220

Work...4, 5, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17,  
20, 33, 34, 35, 39, 41, 49,  
50, 52, 61, 62, 63, 64, 66,  
67, 68, 70, 72, 76, 80, 81,  
82, 88, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95,  
100, 104, 108, 109, 110,  
115, 119, 120, 128, 130,  
131, 134, 135, 142, 149,  
151, 165, 167, 168, 173,  
175, 176, 179, 183, 184,  
190, 191, 194, 195, 198,  
204, 207, 208, 211, 219

Worldly 35, 45, 66, 88, 90, 174

Wrap ..... 86, 87

Wrath ...i, ii, 5, 7, 9, 10, 13, 27,  
157, 158, 161, 162, 164,  
167, 175, 176, 177, 184,  
185, 186, 188, 189, 197

Wrestle..... 110





